JOHN READ UTEXAS BIRTH IMDEX-PER C.J. PETERSON, JR 18 JUL 2005 1903-1997

Name
John Read Unchurch

Birth Date
8-:Sov-34

Gender Birth County Father's Name
Male Archer

John W Unchurch

Mother's Name
Lennie Read

JOHN READ $U$ PEI
(1) See fts 29APR 1987 Cleo Maxine Beard Do RP4 tane you heard from folm R. I of Phoenix, AZ? $I$ sent hin one of gour leiten.
(2) Noto - the SEP 1985 Phoenix Phoue Booh hce the followny addren:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { folm R. Yuchunth } \\
& 14404 \text { N. 23ad street } \\
& 992-4992
\end{aligned}
$$

(3) 15 JUL88 - called fohn R. $U$ at hir lusunein wo ni phoenix tadayt seneral tinues easlies. Nob alde Do catedt hin in. Sec gane sue hir home phone no mbich is 992-4992.
(4) See for 18JuN 1988 Cleora Maxine Beand to kpy Re your inqiigg in the 4 B se a folin 4 inults tho Horace Mann Co. In TAN 87 Helen unot ot Aunt Annie in Phoenix, A2 4 the letter ended up in the havdeg folm RUT (ly nustalie) and he anowered ist. He ir interetty. Nic $G F$ Francic U ment of TX in 1899. Hir addrai

The Herace Mann Conypamen
2102 w. Indrain schod Rd sulst Phoeniy, A2 85015

$$
602-264-3251
$$

(5) 23 JOL 88 -call of John R. Wechaunh in Phoeny at 992-4992. Got recondeny ushich undricale he iv at 992-4952 8:007m-N000 mon $\rightarrow$ TVOR
(6)
fohn Upelwich - Mgx Consulxent
Humañt Neadorsencir
mothen
menk detand
Ugheren in ele cointrint states corit
srand fother mon hom.
Hem
On LA opf + on
Fandly from Texans
GMtEF frompee tos $>x$ Mother + Father

Han Bid stwngar freint
ven in AF \& retince
Doer
Frished at Fla gtat Unus
ADDRESS

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { Phone - 293-0174 }
\end{aligned}
$$

(7) Noter of fohm Nead inn call of Rplu 24 seps 88 JRAn har recid hir set y Dtw 4 B and nant \& proceed is identify sthe fother If hir avostor fosephr a la 1225 (VA) I gernd himb seneral tippo an hom. © proced indurdins the phade no of hir 3 nd corring folm tain a o e uill senk more Syps enfo he jurustil (soune $\alpha$ relenawe unkitain:
$\Delta+\Delta$. Itanettit $u$ b 1814 md mulhanm $A$. Nistison $\Delta$ $b 1813 \mathrm{cNO}$. Their dan Mayy slyaber


JONN READ U PE3 Rohalh CO, IN U'2
(8) Nater of RPU call 27JUL 1988 folm Read $K$ in

Phoenux, AZ
A. fohs Read $u$ a 8 Novi934 (Ancher City, $7 x$ )

MD \& is nown DIVORCED

1. John Reheot 4 exie Now OslemiltA
2. Siane Rene 4 liner conington LA
$F=$ john unight 4 bSTAN19iL(mact, $7 x$ ) d (itustns $y$ ) md Lenvie Margoset Read.
$1 f \cdot R: U=$ enlychuld.
3. No further usive
$\triangle$ B. joogch fudd $u$ b 2 SEP 902 (Almin, $7 x$ ) md
and - Morean
1 Neil U (Adopleक) linei Avctos or San Automic
4. NFinso.
c. Susan u b 31 DEC $1899^{\text {(At }}$ d 3 min, TX
D. Luville NNNU \& 160 CT1906(Angletan, $1 x$ ). md Lerin Land

No isiul
E. N. furtho rsue
$\triangle G F=$ Francicia a 10 J 0 C 1810 d $18 F=B 1932$ (mart, $1 x$ )
 , $\searrow \times$ - shuch $C_{0}$ ).
$\Delta$ Franis - ment $\Delta$ YX ar ELavily zaleunan
 matit muchu schoal then moved ot $7 x$

- in ungar flesed - oppqened uabt inaluen

TOAN READ $u$ PE4
(8)- CONTINUEO
shay.
Phoenis, 1285022
JRUp seem quito interestes in a fannelyhusboy He has hic sother line cuay liach lent an his fabters hine could get no furlat than Prancis- $U$. [igane him hach ot foschin $u$ h 17$\rangle 5-R P M$. JRUM had dater houndy. He tanel $\overline{\text { Et Towent Nogale }}$ from tims to tinuer seem quito uileertad win sisiting in pervon. He thar a pastint who has a meat plant in Teusess
(9)
wert Jt 25 JAN 1911 Of? Jolm R.U.
"mus weis-I hane my molters famly biach of 1628. Homenes, 9 have nothing on the cepchuch Fauly othes thas my' grandfaltes, Francic Uprhouch usia 1815-1880 193) and uho wor prahalily houn in or around vait st jovic MO. - Gohn R.U."

JOINN READ a PGS
(10)

For $u$ B Val $5^{\#_{2}}$
O1 leyound $-\left[\begin{array}{l}\text { Indidear } 4 B \text { Val } 9 \\ (1988) \text { No2 }- \text { musab }\end{array}\right.$ - RPM

In fannuy 1984 sthere appeased an ad in a tucson AZ neuspogse, that the Horou mann ensusance Company cuas intesnimiry it fill a pontross for a Tucson lived representatixe for comprany. A M folm igsclunch mas in tooun on hehoff of the conyany doing tit intevnuining. Hoer anyone? buam uho this fohn ugnhuch is?
(11) Call from folm Read il AO RPK $\uparrow F E B 1990$ In ny liteit letter $D$ him phane no suas incomplito (I will send completo no). He is unling of donate 100 io search hic line if otto will. Any suplue can yo into uphuich Reumch Furd. He retired the Ist of FEB and har hought a house in Rochy Point mexico - 4 his durie from Phoen, He uloching for a jöh-one proypect i unb an airhme ant y tor Vegar, dov

JQHN READ U PEG
(12.) Recide 31 MAR $1993 \mathrm{Ch} \# 2158$ foi 120 segued 30 mAR fatmen. a $\Gamma 14404$ N. 231d St, pheomp $A 2.85022$ 60z-492-49乡z

$$
3 / 30 / 90
$$

B-5-90
Phil:
Just a quall noto with now aldross setvides P.o Box 368

Luklewille Az 85341
Also Enclosed is 100\% Par bounty pot on Josill and 20 ss for VCR tape of lecture - Lucking fonward to it. you must Come to Roelly point to visit Coz Sol
(13)

Make check payable to: MICHAEL ENTERPRISES. Mail to: MICHAEL ENTERPRISES, P. O. Box 35804, Tu
NAME:
ADDRESS: $\qquad$
CITY: LUI
$\qquad$
$\qquad$ STATEAZ_ZIP 85341
Gift(s) (Payment included above).
Send to:
NAME: $\qquad$
CITY: $\qquad$ ZIP
TRecil $5 \overline{D E C} 1990$ ch $\# 2228$ for $1 \overline{5 \text { supw.d iDEC }}$
Hokn Spelwe M
folm R. 4.14404 N. 3 rd st, Phoevey, A2 850 z
「602-992-4992
(14) Fpecid $8540092 \mathrm{CK} \# 2541$ foils suquel 55 tio folen R. 4 $\Gamma$ folm A. U, P.0.Box 368 , Lukesulle, A2 85341 Fol ub 92 B-6.92
(15) 10 AVE1953- Gelm thead un called RPL atitio office. He serer in mexico live near in Phoenin, Az for some dentat woch. The Rohed ahout The upelunch sonil secusty Boah. I soid no good for tim. A promored \&t chech up on hir faomily.

JOAN READ $U$ PE?
(16) Reicd 12 Dec. 1992
「fohn R.U. Please make check payable to : MICHAEL ENTERPRISES Please make check payable to : MICHAEL ENTERPRISES
Mail to: MICHAEL ENTERPRISES, P. O. Box 35804 , Tucs


NAME: VoltN UPCHURCH
ADDRESS: P. B Box -368
CITY: LUUKeville_STATE AZ_ZIP 85341
Gift(s) (Please include payment)
ADDRESS: $\qquad$ $M E^{n-1}+m_{C U 2}^{n+s} P h^{1}$

Some reductions available for those on a restricted budget.
$\qquad$

(17) 5 JAN 1996 RPA culled Info of got no in Phoency, A2 for JRUP [602-820-0936]. Called t yot no aismes
(18.) 85 AN 1996 RAU culled JRUn of $8: 30 \mathrm{Am}$ No Ansum
(19) T Textateno: foseph U/ snoch s. U Subclan-foreph Namultan $u$ Revie.]
(20) No of Call 85401997 Solen Read $U_{1}$ D $R$ RPU
folnn called $D$ thauh me.for the foseph u/ Enochs. 4
Ita Mared Qutline and $D$ report that hir fatton mamed sortaenly twire and thint his fattors had a sidet susan ll not bite unt wod younq. fahn had a strake ahaut $11 / 2$ yos ago but is seconernig. He nill be hapory $A$ usiet when wh an wis $A 2$ FES 41 \& 1 sill contad hun at (602) 265-5149 [my caller ID shour E.F. Cussonsine at thr no $=$ "LI2" ?.] fatin $\psi$ Lin stod hume plach in nexico, sham sou \& ohoenis. They mill sell Dos phoenix place when dig setere in a frem navelh [FAT=JOHN WRIEHT IT]
(1) The AD TOHN REATH U PGY in JANi984
appeaced in a Twesan AL Venspagner

(22) Nates of Call KPU Neturwd to JRUn on 75001998 in Phoenviy, 142 at (520) 533-3715 (He did not ash nue it seturn call lut e did), Jolm sounk mwh stronger than the lait time e spohe suidh hion and hir speedh is mave cleas. He had a strake, folm stit spende 6 mo in $142 \times 6 \mathrm{in}$ Mexico (t shyabiltit). He lept hir "situff" an family histary lut had a couple of quedrow. He sead in last UB about a fohn Read $U$ and trought it man a 2 ned persan of thir name. I arsued it man hisu allopengh be does not renumber sending in the detcile snemtianof He manted namen of Tamm in Maritgamery co, te as some y hir nan-Muluwch hier Evour hoch is thiat paint. fatin har a pictur of foseph tomulten U of IL (Aohmi arustas) folu mar nery codrail and enjeys the UB wery mueh
(23) 22 AOE1999- folm Culbd and expened interot in henss a genealogiot D help locald faltè of forephuls 1135 . Inill send hachqiavd info to help. kir addau: 8390


JOHN READ 4 PGG
(24) 26SEp1999- Jahns called a 9 called hum hach. Ite has a computer prutont shouncy that a mulham $t$ h 2735 han 10 cheldun, the wavdere how thic group fitt in and will send sue the debail. He har hered a genealogech ld help eocale etse fatbien of fospth $u$ h 1775. At ctuclly there ic a man t a uoman cuinivel, fohin coutodi is wutt tho monen. 1 t semm they do the gesology thung on the shefiut-fah found theis "compang" on tho net. Innentiont the famer $U$ l have dicaneed suho needs allentros is will senk falen a cavy of suy 1 " $\times 110^{\prime \prime}$ Chast.
(25) $50 c$ 1999 - feehns called $\alpha$ e called hein - leoch.
te har not geellen my lelles of 2 OCT 1999 yet. I lald him the mulham 4 h 1735 io mulham U, TI and the Ahel U, or in his led \& 10 chudun should read Aral 4 . Jahn achep whout Sitth bery 4 . Itir sevarchers cull haw An avewer by Thunbsgening. John suill rend nee a caply s suhat he get. He har heen byying \& cankent Jame De Fratios. I gane huin detaile on he, the mower $\theta$ mexiso 12 OCT 1999

JONN READ $U$ PEIO
(26) Nated of RPU call fo fohm an $2350 C z 000$ $I$ seached folm at (530) 533-3715 at hir Soumer, home in shom fom, $A Z$. He hud already leaned of ny addren change from the lndervet. He refend Ot Lig so he $x$ she ace stett Dgettor. John doec have an angoring eppart to locald the pallet of forept $u$ hi115 and nour fuele he mi a brothen of sherwaol $a$ - hit uithont hord erformation

- anly the idea that theor agec uoad mobly + locatras of thien domialer $\%$ thein nonenond. Johm is using a Genealaget in Ralergls, NC it do thu morh $\alpha$ eypert an intevin repost sext meeh of which he will send sue a copy He har sowerd co-sprevere valuding feaneits $x$ Ancy tayder. He hus poid the Elandogist same $\left({ }^{*} 150\right)$ ) h hor \& in vreine ( $A$ conple of hurbed it ?). o prenused to send him the 50 I had oliligatet emsher ot theor mojeit. He is alro resarhery hir READ ancestaid live a peshape others. He har deek for foseph 4 sin $T N A$ wull send sue copiec. I appologezid poer bieng out of touch and evplanich tao logic for dor smone and btes bins consumed therly.

JOHN READ 4 PGII
(27) 24 MAY 2001 JRH called. He has naw recened tha message choit oun house flood. He is suan in Shoulcu fer the season and will carodince it wark on the marpeit por the foilthe of foseptry h 1'735. He cursently suggest foseph is a son of wihain $U$, III and cwould lihe to get a frull coply of the estate clozument heasing upon tito death of multain 4, TI in $178 \%$. He cudnden of I have troen hoed swae pruit and if be cowld find said docarmeat. Aponuwd to search suy puter fiut a then to hane buce have a boch if nerurary, I suggestot folm see if he coad fund reperener $t 0$ the mamed angestero of wulhain $4, ~ T D$ He will do Ether $\operatorname{LDS}$ Lelesany of Shoulom.
(28) $2350 L 2001$ falm Read $u$ called. He hod suntery him folm trin $u+$ hir cupl. Kin bought wifo ahout a folm $U$ who cance bo Us prom sugland mi 1946 . Thm 19 hod a chat and he sull send me the debahk an ther folm 4 of 1746 falun Read 4 har ordosed wulte of muchall. 4 , ITा and famer 4, II.
(29) 12OCTZ001-MPU Called JRUA pu hir syuect 4 descusu, his etsr of 19SEP $2001 \$ 215 E P$ Z001-Thanhed him foos same. Itir viterest seite hugh. He mants sider. I uidl send.

JOHN READ 4 PEIZ
(30) 26 AU 2000 - JRU $A$ called. He manted Do hnow if $t$ had recenid the sheet shomeny hic sunnny of mhat is hosun ahout foceph 4 b 1335 . I said yei and agreed it semem thei and send comment an same of folm. He says he hor found another researches.

UPCHURCH
351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT

JOHN UPCHORCH
8390 RAIN BOW DK
show low, AZ 83901
hear cousin foll,
I am presuming you and Liz ace back in Show Law nome hence the above addsu. I Don't have any lesakithsough it report but gist had a couple of comment and uanbl an excuse of stay in tows.

Enclosed is a copt of your 280072001 EMAIL D Melva $(u)$ Hennuipes. See my sold, Also melua sent you a letter dated $7,00 V 2001$ cult same details, I secured the oowment from you on 12 DECZOo1, It has been processed - so surprise. Also Melva sent sue sencial months ago soapier of many EMAIL's Strut savour people hod sent her absat ruhurher. All y tint has been processed-again no suyuses. I have taken note of your exchanger mut NANCY CARTER MOORE \& NANCY LEEUSER and wonder if they hove produced more detail.

I have been working on anotbot loose end dealing uutt $54 C K$ SON $C O$, TN- a culhion $U$ b 1775-1794. Note that he ir ane of 7 an 1820 TN censar alang unt your foseph. For years I have lieen colletting data on the batis of forkson $L_{0}$, IN Upiuviken pecenty a present-day human susfored uho descended from taw batch and bat has stimulald ne to oyanige ther recarde. We hiour Strat thw wicciam 4 was bom un $N C$ lut $l$ stet need to do swore senching it see hom he fits int bte pritue. AX this stage thar ic no may of hnow if progren an tho nuliain $n$ nill lead of inaights on yeer foseph - lurt ane liner in hoper. As you so doalit hnour there are sencial "loose" Millioin $U$ entres for NC for the 1750-1850 esa. It usuld be nice to fryure out heu. Hey fit on the fanuly trab. You are loshy nis that your foseph $u$ mas Sthe anly indindual in the Upelurch farnily A have that name ns tho 1800 era.

Now It a conferson, I hane been sayeny To nyself nosu for seneral monltu list 1 JUL 2002 is the exact dabo an zuhich $e$ mait skait of moih on nuy Mphurchbook, In the next fem monlts e Lane it do the booh or forget ahout it. Thu reguier sue of put oside senual altos aitoutres so $I$ can gene quality tome it tho usberg, otheruise i asu goerig ot steal a live from sometrusy you unoto me - whish ismalnes juit atory a lie. l'll say l unote sto liooh and trat is mar guat lut is suour out of puint!!

In order to rerwto the boak I sunt go boch and ruvical all the data pestanns Dt the fuist 6 Generation of the upelurch Funily ir Anseria. Thir mill moínde a senieur of uhat me hmoue ahout your faseph. I'll depunatety plan on desurilury
what sue hour chant joseph in the lock. The only ifuestron is will we be able te make a strong case for hour be fie ind s the pictins.

I trust this fish you and fig well and hearing up under any sugis of maturity. Sallain and l are gout well except for the occasional "creak". \& heep thinking o showed tate nose exervie - lust maybe $\&$ can lie about that as well. If you and I get good enough at the lying suaghe we can sun for office - somettion hive DOG CATLUEER.

Life is Good- compound ot tats allesmation
sincerely your
(c) Pr ib esplumch
\{ROBERT PHILLEP uPCAUKCNT\}

Sent: Sunday, January 06, 2002 2:40 PM
Subject: Ww: Bartholomew Upchurch

Original letter Phil Upchurch


7 Jan 2002

VOHN UPCAURCA RD. BOX 368
LUKEVILLE AZ $853 \% 1$

## Phil Upchurch

351 Shetland Valley Court
Chesterfield, Mo 63005-4840
Dear Phil,
As you can see below my luck with "progenies" has been less than wonderful.
If Nancy Moore and I are reading this citation correctly: Michael (Mial) 1727-1795 was living next to an unidentified Bartholomew Upchurch in Brunswick Coin 1777-1778.
As we have discussed, I have copies the wills of James III 1724-1784, William II 1735-1787 and James II 2-1783. We know Michael II born 1727 or 1733 died in 1795 instate and his estate was appraised in the Brunswick court in Jan 1796. and you have the one for Richard II 1725-1790. I believed these were the only men who have been the father of my elusive Joseph.
None of the Unchurch researchers I know, have ever heard about Bartholomew! If however he was a brother of Michael II, Richard II, William II and James III and a son of James 1685-1762 he could have been father of Joseph. If Joseph had been only child (or orphan raised by Michael III) the whole thing would playout.
As usual I am at a loss about where we should go from here.
Hope the holidays were good for you and yours. You should come on down to Mexico. I bet's nicer here than where you are. ICouzin John Read U.
$\left[\begin{array}{c}\text { Original Message } \\ \text { From: Nancy Carter Moore }\end{array}\right]$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { * copy plash un tropics } \\
& \text { of Baitholcmem U Y } \\
& \text { michael } x \text {, III }
\end{aligned}
$$

To: Eagle1aa
Sent: Sunday, January 06, 2002 1:24 PM
Subject: Re: Bartholomew Unchurch
Dear John,
I still have the envelope I was supposed to send you-it got buried under Christmas mess on the chair in my bedroom, In so sorry! Somehow it sneaked out of my last "to Mail" stack. I will have it off to you in the morning. In the mean time, here is the information, "cut and pasted" from my e-mail:

Dear John,
Here is the information you asked for:
BRUNSWICK COUNTY, VA, DEED BOOK 13, page 287 (82). Daniel Burnet and his wife Elizabeth of CHATHAM COUNTY NORTH CAROLINA to Thomas Smith of same. 1 Sep. 1777. For Eighty pounds VA money 133 acres where Joice Burnet now lives, on the head of Poplar Creek; also 37 acres in a survey adjoining the plantation; the whole joining [the land of] Thomas Bracy, Allen Love,

[^0]
would you email your snail mail address and phone number for a friend who is not on line. Thanks, John Upchurch
*** end of question/request ***

The Advanced Book Exchange is an online system available over the world wide web at:
HTTP ///www.abebooks.com
or by phone at 250.475 .6013
The mailing address and fax number to contact ABE is:
In Canada -
Advanced Book Exchange
\#4-410 Garbally Rd.
Victoria B.C.
V8T 2K1
Canada
In the USA -
Advanced Book Exchange MB 185
1574 Gulf Road
Pt. Roberts, WA 98281-9007
USA
By Fax -
1-250-475-6014
Thank you for your interest in abebooks.com and we look forward to hearing from you!
Chris
Customer Support
www.abebooks.com
t: 250.475.6013
f: $\mathbf{2 5 0 . 4 7 5 . 6 0 1 6}$

## DOHA UPCHURCH

PD. BD 368
LUKEVILCE AZ 85341

30 Nov 01
P.O. Box 368

Lukeville, Az 85341

RESEAMLIERS FILE (NANCY HEUSER)
Nancy Heuser
112 Carroll Ave.
Colonial Heights, Va. 23834
Nancy?:
I got your letter in record time! Our mail goes to Lukeville,Az and we must wait until some one goes there. Some times as little as once week.
I sent your regards to Marilyn. I wish it was as easy to contact you via e-mail.
Okay here is where I am.
Many people have tried to find the father of Joseph Upchurch, born 5 Dec 1775
Brunswick Co. Va, died 2 Sept 1850 in Dekalb Co. Tenn. Married Martha Patsy
Bradley 21 July 1804 in Rutherford Co, N.C. Joseph is in my direct line.
Until recently I thought there were only four brothers and one cousin who could have been his father because of dates.
I have wills of three of the brothers and the cousin none of which mention Joseph.
The fourth brother died instate. Michael III Upchurch was born 1733 Brunswick Co.
Va. and died there 24 Oct.1795. (filed Brunswick Co. court 25 Jan 1796)
I have a copy of the appraisal of his estate filed in the Brunswick Co. court. It does not show any heirs nor the disposition of the assets. I believe Michael III was Joseph's father and that Joseph had siblings: William IV, George, Sherwood, Elizabeth, James and possibly David.
I know Joseph, Sherwood and James were all in Rutherford Co. N.C. in early 1800. According to Census all Upchurchs were gone from Virginia before 1800. Sherwood witnessed a deed for Joseph and James witnessed Joseph's married and then James married another Bradley lady ( sister to Patsy? ) in Dec 1804 also in Rutherford Co. Another clue I think is that George named his son Joseph in 1800.
Now some one has found a Bartholomew Unchurch who also lived in Brunswick Co. near the four brothers. None of the Unchurch researchers I know have ever heard of him.
In a nutshell that is what we think we know. The primary object is to prove Joseph's father.
Your rate sounds fine, but we have been had so often, we would like to ask what your game plan will be. We have all worked on the Library of Virginia records but at a distance. One recommendation has been that the Brunswick Co. orders be researched for final disposition of the estate. Others include Estate papers 1795-1820, vouchers and receipts from estates.
I understand you could not make a commitment before you get into the work but could you at least tell us what your first ideas are. While time is important to us we understand Joseph has been dead 250 years.
John
x
cc. Phil Upchurch


JOIN R．UPCAURCH
PO BOX 368
LUKEVILLE，A2 8534）
Dear john，
Many thank for your lethe of 31JANO2002 and for the detail e which hame liven processed． I an very pleased to have each sem pied of 大就 purple．
ill try to respond to each item in your：lettor－luct nat nocuanity in order．
\＃）Re：I．Games $U$ ，III
A．Harmon 4
B．James $U$ ，IV
1．Buswell 4
l．Thunk sue have good ewderce that their was only ane yuscull $u$ and that be mon the san of farmer $U$ ，IV，when fumes $U$ ，III made her will he war careful it leave land not Of his san fame $H$ ，ID hut ristrod of he gut young grandchild susuell 4 ．This has confresed same who have gave over Store records．Let ne hose of any spenfir conflicts your think exist．
\#2 Re France Delk (Delke) idea from Geneswive Tharp. We don't hune a good hasu o proced on tho slea. we hnsur that muchael $u$, $I$ did many a FRANEES - in VA luit ue don't hrour hes lait name. Easly Uphlush reseuscher nade the asumption thint she nos nee DELKE. There is no enubince for tivo whatsoener. Freneftimore, in tite $1980^{\prime}$, i had senernl exchanger witt a person suho mor an authontig on the $\operatorname{DELK}(E)$ FAMILY. the enar. guits unsivtant that the Delhe Fanily antho lived in sung io, VA in the 1630-1660 era did not hane a danghter anaitable io become a nifil of muchiel $U, I$.

出3 Re Bartholemeur 4 - 9 am grodually huldirg up a head of steam on tryerg Do understand the upohurch uidesuduals who lenid in VA in the $1700^{\prime}$ ind ando hune no pronen counestion $A$ cto Uplunch Fambly Free. Capier of document (Brifile) are being ancumulated sis a special fill sumed UFU-VA C Unsdentipied uschucher-Virgusia). So for 1 hame 6
indisiduale in tites fill ar followe.

- Bartisalenem 4
- Themar U
- John s. 4 "Bonded foln""
- Jolm U "Deletas"
- folm $U$ "Oraher"
- folm $U$ "Erayson $L^{\prime}$ "

Enclored is a complite set of sny UFU-VA fill. you alrady have some of Now lut it seened hect gine you a capy of the entirs foiti, we need do asd yeur foreph u h 1795 of this hatoty. I hope une can add \&o thw hatcts of people and sousehour forgire ant hom they fist Ogettar. Please let we hoou if you hane guestionc, slids, data.

I have no proof Sthat melham $U, I$ nad children lint the fellowing is poselle
I. Wilbiam U, I
A. Barthalemean 4$\}$ ane of there coned her the
$B$. Thamus $U\left\{\begin{array}{l}\text { father of foseph } \\ U \text { b } 1775\end{array}\right.$ $u$ le 1975
Life ir breat.
sincerly youn
Bhiryphumd
[BQBERT PHIUNTP UpCNUTENT


JOIN UPCIAURCH
2) 5AN2002
(SUNDAY)
PO BOX 368

LUKEVELLE, AZ 85341
Lear cousin folm,
I have your letter it poct mashod 30 NOVOI Reid MTDELO1 and ${ }_{2}$ 2JANOZ Recid $145 A N 02$-and ans ascerdue in my responre. This is a partial irpiouse so ar nat to fall completety from your good groer. Fist as lo ny acbuntro - past-cunent-projectort.

Today - 5:00-7:00 Am worh an founé lelter 9:30-10:30 A8M Church follomed ly not on the Budget-must ablend-l am on ttce courcit. 11:00-11:15 AM. Go by cenieteryt sit on our bench for 5 manuco - Do heautifuil here Boday 11:30-1:30-Take Enaukchild I 6 for 8 th rutbiday lurch. 3:00-6:00. Watos Rann Game $\alpha$ at same teme alphabetyge Family history fiaper - No BEER - Had one yeilerdy 6:00-bedtime - Gaof off

Recntly - we did yo Do NC 29NOV-ITDECO1 and had a great fanily hestory trys. Weathel mar great. Callected loty of stipf nou $90^{\circ} \%$ Moreised. Your letter ti, un macting for us in mail when ul got hoch on 17 - Then cane chintsmac/New Your Celehratrav 4 uorhsing on the data colledet in NC + closing an a 38 ore tract we hought in our fouming acea.

Projected. So the dreaded raxer. We ore tentatinely shesluled for England 26 AsR - 11 MAYzooz. Ivcluder an 11-day tom of siottand $+2-3$ days uuel poperst Ransome in ishhurch country, Hape to see the 4 leiter preserad at Camandge Unvienty which mishas $u$, I sent hach of England in 1650 '

We Man to go Do Aryonic to kelp celelurst grabluatrons of Grandchild "z. from Hugh schoal an 21 maty 2002 . Uill you and Liy be bach in Angona at Atht time? if so, maghe we coned get togettres.

Nou it yeer letter. I haxe read bact agains casefully and off liand foind notting that is lastothakiig or ttiat requice uminediato follom-up. Homenty, y uill contime it woch en the contents item by ctem unds enerytting has bien extraced, crosprfesenced, eto, l'il yere you a furt nots cuhen जिठ is done buit expect no suypuse - lnat Stren yeer nener hnou.

Thankr for your unjsit se addruer on bosk sourch, l hane a prat fill an haxh samm $\alpha$ will Add yem espomations of suy lase of iriformation.

She noter thwt the labt Ada morgens (auttror of boah lephuch stain) made o uhblr nuere sent to melna by Adar daughtis Kay ore neue Do me and ase velcome. Melua'-2 stupp always reacher sue in a fuinhled fashion. I hane alrady cut $x$ taped the noter in an organyed ruay so ore ot mabe expaction / proceising smoce epprsent. Off hand I soupert I hane all there detcile lunt uall hane to make sure. I taked it melua yerterday $D$ thank hor for a birg jumbled
$-4-$
pachof ttiot ansined secturday. She has a bugh lend of initered in usuluch stopp and hus a lat of hnombedge on the $G$ erige $r$ clan $\theta$ ulvin she belougs-, she is a great sounce - jist someruhat dinorganjed
while we are thinking alvont "loore" Uphuncher (na pun istended) don'k forget ahout folm U the $Q$ uaker-her 2PG-4ttim biofile erclased youn are lochy is that he died 1761 hence could nat nune lian the pattie of your foreph bin5. hut could have been a clore selatine - Unde, Grand falter, whatenes, While sue cannat yet be certain he no doubt suar han in VA, whetse he mar pact of the uphunch Group in A whsuich 10 , VA or not $l$ don't have a guen. He ir joit one nose ul have enentually $D$ fit ind the pustare for uphuncher of the 1740-1760 era. are hane had a resy mid nund and so for only one 3 wich stour. He ore in the madle of 3 dcup of uam sunshising neatur Oday lint sepest ose

That a real cold spell is to aneine is elte weeh ahead. In a shois mhile sue nill be alule to look ahead ot spurig.
wot the trup of WC \& follom-an conspardence \& an deneloping some oubstanding cooperstore in ceution NC. Thir ir abvady leading to umpironement sis ons uphench records. Most of the furt miproner Mastè ontlinis me tuw. The one ex cegtion is Uphunch I-xformutions for franswill $\operatorname{co}, N C$. We mone some of the uphunch story there hut ther ace many loose endr for the 1750-1850 era and an/if ue mahe semse of Ther uphturch loose ende. the infoimation could hame a beareing on your foseph 4 lesps. For hin the hey countre seem of be Bunsuich. Lo, VA; Erumwill $\operatorname{co}, N C$; putherfort $C 0, N C$ and counto of centrat TN.

Sallaine $\ddagger$ I send our Very beit Do you and ing and trant you are well and $^{\text {yon }}$ enfóyeng yom uurder sojouin sincerly youn
(i) Philcyplush
[ROBENT PHEUEA UPCATURCNT]

Ernest Henninger

Sent: $\quad$ Sunday, October 28, 2001 1:06 PM
Subject: Upchurchs
Melva: Michael III was born 1733 and died 1795 in Brunswick Co. Va.
He died instate but the Brunswick co. The court appointed three men to appraise his estate. This was filed in the court Jan 1796. The final probate could have taken some time but we don't know how much. The estate was valued at only 40 pounds. Any real property such as land or house could be in the deed book but I have not found any. I think the final probate would show all heirs.
From other sources I have found children: William IV,George, Sherwood, David, and Elizabeth. I also believe there was a James and my Joseph. All Upchurchs left Virginia before 1800. Sherwood witnessed deeds for Joseph in Rutherford Co and Joseph witnessed James' marriage to another Bradley lady in Dec(?) 1804 in Rutherford.
(Martha Patsy Bradley was Joseph's bride there in June 1804—Patsy's sister?) John

Phil, Guess you have this.
Phil, Guess you have tue.

NoTE: 9 have made a copy $\%$ thin for ter Brofile of Nuchael 4 , III From the alone $l$ question that michael $U$, III had a son David 4 [my reroute show David $u$ as a GS/D michael $u$, IIII. Whetter japer $u$ \& Joseph $u(b 1775)$ were cheldin of michael 4 , III is sties an open debate in ny sind - RPA GJUN2002

351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT


JOHN YPCHURCH
PO BOX 368
LUKEUILLE, A2 85341
Dear cousin folm,
I hane mou fully procersed thie report of Nasscy moou prowided unt your letter of 190 CT 2001 and powide my analysin heieuctt. abrile her repoot doer not substanhtially odsarse our mojest ue foseph $4, h 1795$ it does proside some useful informitions on the Lguhevel. Family of Brunsuwich $L_{0}$, VA. The better ene understand thio batch of foeps the hettes our chance of sucurr ie joseph os he end bonn ther. As you will ree from nuy commenit Navcy has tapped intt same record i had not seen laslier. I am really pleased is hane ioro new ralvable nifornations.

A a a firit step in prosessing Nansy'z ceport I copied it and added parajuph sumbers 1-13 and added my general nolet. A copy of Dtuo achon is exclosed.
$2-$
Next I puched out Paragraphe 3,6,7,9,10 12 of treat in detail plocing Nancy'z parapaphz and suy notatomo an a sengle sheet - capy enclosed. sasme $30^{+}$copies of Ans sheet wes made and ploced in the Biapile syitem for loch person ar enitity (strean name or place nasue) ensalned. I hane juist finished firivy these shiets and found ns real surprier, Somitence $\%$ found the same name aluady in the file for ane reasen an anstter. There fanilue lined near each atter in ysussurih 10 , VA and some of them suosed to the sasme nem lozation tir NC or elsenkere.

Let me comment additionally an some of Wh paragruple as follours:
$*_{6}$ - Bartiolomem $U$ is mem $\theta$ me. soann on later l must see the deed ot nerify that the Mame har heen coneitly iepoide since he mas old enough to have been reported as a "neighlior" in 1217 he suar oed enough of have had a cluld leoun in $1275-($ foseph ? 7. $)$-.

* 9- Thomar $u$ is also nem - $+\frac{\text { aloo benng }}{}$ used as a cutress D a 1.376 vill mas. old enough $\mathscr{A}$ hane had a clild horn in 1775 - (foseph ? ? ). Again ule sued Do see tito wuill.
\# 10 I interpret thic second on plocing fancer $U$, I ard his brottex wilhim $U, I$ is Gunsumch $<0$, VA on of 7 SEP 1738. Thir is cansistent ruet mhal we hnour about these two gruodsden of michail 4, r. All the dates fix wiely, I was espesially pleosed unto the aboution an milliam $U$ and in pasticidar Naxy'r note ahout hin becoming 21 in 1736 -hence hown cilcout 1715. Thir is the first indiration I have had of his lustadats. Qur data on uulham 4, I ir wey sparse. NOW FOR SOME WILD SPECULATION. 9X seench guito posselule/logical that the Bastrolomeur $\$$ Thomas 4 mentorod $\sin \# 6 \% * 9$ above could he the saus of uelhain $4, I$. and thith one of the san could have lien The factur \& your forepli $n$. Nom all we need is same endevce. I hape ot include all of tho or a mising serik item in tite next UB.

I Mane several sperial fiter for Unedenhput Uphuscher: one of these in for fohm $U$ (UFU-VA). In ploserg the shiets for thomar or bastholomen in tivo file $l$ cand acrom one for folmu b 1760-1770 - copy encloud (1830-Grayson co, Un). This folen would fit $\theta$ be a seen of Thomor os Bustholomen - mare spenlations.

This moch that you o Nancy have done leth me that ttere ir more. Do le leanced ahont tie seplurch Fanily, ly loching at old deeds, muths, ets of neigihore. of uphivche. wh seem to mone ever fosmare hut there almays reems $\theta$ be more $\theta$ do.

We ore now pognamoved to he in st Lomir though Thankrgenirg as wel will have all of our st houir family at our house for Thouksemeng, We ace thintaing sensosly of going to NC in secenter for more fanily histary moch lut hase not yet made firm plane, we had hopel to go ladiu when we could hume countet an good meather. If me get strich in a snou stom in weitern NC we will thinh of your Liy hashing in the mexuan sun.

Thank for tho separt-and let nue hear prom yeen.
P.S. In the proces of
(ii) Sivesly foure untus, कtio letter

SROBERT PHFLLIS UPCNURCA turned oner suy nearly full cup of coppee, It vent eneryubore meluding an prospert of haming, my coppee preseledge, undtramn! sallaint is tupf! phil 4

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { RECD } \\
& 240 C T 2001
\end{aligned}
$$

19 Oct 01
Phil:
I just got this from Nancy Moore. I have not digested it yet but I would appreciate your ideas. Joseph is still a lost child but I think he was Michaels'son.
I got your letter Tuesday and will search the names you mentioned.
Liz is working on the computer so it may take some time.
Let me know what you think.
John R. Upchuirch

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { TOWN UPCHUREH } \\
& \text { POO. } \angle O X 368 \\
& \text { LUKEVILLE AZ } 85341
\end{aligned}
$$

## Eagle1aa


To: <eagrevazalorodigy xeturx>
Sent: Thursday, October 18, 2001 6:02 PM
Subject: Unchurch Virginia Research

## Dear John,

Sorry about the delay. The estate appraisal you have is the only record in Michael Upchurch's estate file, I'm afraid. What I saw is exactly what you already have. So, I did some digging in Brunswick for you, to see if I could find any other information that might be of use.

In the 1787 personal property tax lists for Brunswick, these Upchurches are listed: Hermon, SHERROD, George, MIAL [I think this is Michael] and William. Now, your Joseph had a probable brother named Sherwood, and in "Southernese," Sherrod and Sherwood are easily interchangeable. So, I think you may be on to something with Brunswick County.

From wills and deeds, I know that Michael Unchurch lived on the south side of Eaton's Road in 1784, near Middle Run. His neighbors wereValentine White, Thomas Parham, Lewis Dupree, Thomas, Isaac, and Benjamin Mosely. (If we could tie Joseph to any of this land, that would be the clincher. Have you had lots of deed work done for him, to see where he owned land and who he got it from? Forgive me if I did it, it has been a while!)

On May 27, 1765, James Upchurch, who was sick at the time, made his will. He named his younger son MYAL "200 acres between Thomas Brace and Benjamin Mosely," and the rest of his estate to his wife Elizabeth. As you can see from the will above, this proves that MYAL = MICHAEL. Benjamin Mosley and Isaac Mosely witnessed this will. James' wife Elizabeth was named his executor.

There is another will for a James Upchurch, this time a different one. He lived on the south side of White Oak Swamp, and wrote his will on June 24, 1784. He was deceased by July 26, 1784. He names his sons James and John, and leaves both of them land on White Oak Swamp. James also gets "negro boy Hall" for life. He also mentions grandson Burwell Upchurch, apparently son of James; grandson John Upchurch gets land on Quarrell Swamp; and son Harmon gets all the rest of his land and "negor wench Doll." James Sr.'s daughters were Selah and Edith MOSELY, so it looks like this one may have b een related to the one above, at least if neighbors married neighbors. Selah was left "negro girl Judy" and Edith got 5 shillings.

By 1777, Michael/Myal Upchurch's neighbors were BARTHOLOMEW UPCHURCH, Matthew Rainey, Thomas Bracy, and Allen Love. This deed is from "Daniel Burnet and his wife Elizabeth of CHATHAM Co. NORTH CAROLINA to Thomas Smith of Chatham County, N.C.," and it was land already lived on by Joyce Burnet, at the head of Poplar Creek.

Another 1777 deed of gift from William Brewer and is wife Mary to John Brewer is for " 518 acres which was William Brewer's dec'd plantation, on the south side of Rattle Snake Creek joining William Jones, Henry Ledbetter, UPCHURCH'S BRANCH, and James UPCHURCH.

In 1786, JOHN UPCHURCH and his wife Nanny sold land to John Neall. It was on White Oak Creek.

There was also a THOMAS UPCHURCH in Brunswick in 1776, as he is a witness to the will of Thomas Lambert.

Everybody over 16 had to do road work in the 1700 s in VA, or have a slave do it. Some of these records have survived, and on September 7, 1738, JAMES UPCHURCH and WILLIAM UPCHURCH were removed from Francis Wray's road crew and placed on William Mosely's road crew. So, WOW, these Upchurches were there early enough to be Joseph's father, that is for sure! In Brunswick County Coourt records, William was added to a list of tithables in 1736, SO THIS IS WHEN HE BECAME 21.

In 1764, Thomas Gilliam and his wife Mary of Southampton County sold to JAMES UPCHURCH of Brunswick County 310 acres on White Oak Creek which were part of a patent granted to Gilliam in 1763. This land is described as "adjoining" Upchurch.

In a November pre-election (of burgesses) in Brunswick, the only Upchurches on the list were JAMES UPCHURCH Sr. and MICHAEL UPCHURCH.

Needless to say, this does not prove your Joseph's parents. I'm sorry, John. I wish the rest of Michael's estate/probate records had survived. The next step is to look further into Brunswick County records, I think. (Because of the Sherrod/Sherwood connection--that is a very unusual given name.) Traveling to the county is something I do for clients who wish it, but I can also order the films from the Library of Virginia, as they have an Interlibrary Loan program with our archives. We need to see all Upchurch wills and deeds, guardian records, that sort of thing. OR--you could always find a Brunswick County researcher. I don't know any I could vouch for. Let me know if I can be of further assistance, and I hope you are getting settled in down there!!

Warm regards,
Nancy

## Eagle1aa


Dear John,
$\rightarrow$ THIS IS HELPFUL IN THAT NANCY LOOKED FOR \& COULD NOT FIND MORE INFO ON THE ESTATE OF MICHAEL
Sorry about the delay. The estate appraisal you have is the only record in $u$, III
Sorry about the delay. The estate appraisal you have is the only record in
Michael Upchurch's estate file, I'm afraid. What I saw is exactly what you already have. So, I did some digging in Brunswick for you, to see if I could find any other information that might be of use.
2 In the 1787 personal property tax lists for Brunswick, these Upchurches are listed: Hermon, SHERROD, George, MIAL [I think this is Michael] and William. Now, your Joseph had a probable brother named Sherwood, and in "Southernese," Sherrod and Sherwood are easily interchangeable. So, I think you may be on to something with Brunswick County.

3 From wills and deeds, I know that Michael Unchurch lived on the south side of Eaton's Road in 1784, near Middle Run. His neighbors wereValentine White, Thomas Parham, Lewis Dupree, Thomas, Isaac, and Benjamin Mosely. (If $\}$ we could tie Joseph to any of this land, that would be the clincher. Have you had lots of deed work done for him, to see where he owned land and who he got it from? Forgive me if I did it, it has been a while!)
4 On May 27, 1765, James Unchurch, who was sick at the time, made his will. He named his younger son MYAL "200 acres between Thomas Brace and Benjamin AL READY: MYAL Mosely," and the rest of his estate to his wife Elizabeth. As you can see from the will above, this proves that MYAL = MICHAEL. Benjamin Mosley and Isaac Mosel witnessed this will. James' wife Elizabeth was named his executor.

$$
=M I C H A E L
$$

5 There is another will for a James Unchurch, this time a different one. He $\quad$ WE HAD THIS INFO 1784. He was deceased by July 26, 1784. He names his sons James and John, and leaves both of them land on White Oak Swamp. James also gets "negro boy Harmon gets all the rest of his land and "negor wench Doll." James Sr.'s cen related to the one above, at least if neighbors married neighbors. Selah was left "negro girl Judy" and Edith got 5 shillings. AL READY: HERMON $=$ HARMON XTD-16\%

$$
\begin{aligned}
& X I D-159 \text {; JAMES } \\
& \text { YIn 151 }
\end{aligned}
$$ lived on the south side of White Oak Swamp, and wrote his will on June 24, Hall" for life. He also mentions grandson Burwell Upchurch, apparently son of James; grandson John Upchurch gets land on Quarrell Swamp; and son daughters were Selah and Edith MOSELY, so it looks like this one may have $b$ SHERROD = SHERWOOD XID-166; GEORGE= XID-137, $M I A L=$ MICHAEL III XIS 159

$$
=X I D-151
$$

7 Another 1777 deed of gift from William Brewer and is wife Mary to John Brewer is for " 518 acres which was William Brewer's dec'd plantation, on the south side of Rattle Snake Creek joining William Jones, Henry Ledbetter, UPCHURCH'S BRANCH, and James UPCHURCH.

10 Everybody over 16 had to do road work in the 1700 s in VA, or have a slave do it. Some of these records have survived, and on September 7, 1738, JAMES UPCHURCH and WILLIAM UPCHURCH were removed from Francis Wray's road crew and placed on William Mosely's road crew. So, WOW, these Upchurches were there early enough to be Joseph's father, that is for sure! In Brunswick County Coourt records, William was added to a list of tithables REF YO THIS
Titomits $u$

11 In 1764, Thomas Gilliam and his wife Mary of Southampton County sold to JAMES UPCHURCH of Brunswick County 310 acres on White Oak Creek which were part of a patent granted to Gilliam in 1763. This land is described as "adjoining" Upchurch. on the list were JAMES UPCHURCH Sr. and MICHAEL UPCHURCH, $=54 m E S U, I X I D-151$ 13 Needless to say, this does not prove your Joseph's parents. I'm sorry, John. I wish the rest of Michael's estate/probate records had survived. The next step is to look further into Brunswick County records, I think. (Because of the Sherrod/Sherwood connection-that is a very unusual given name.) Traveling to the county is something I do for clients who wish it, but I can also order the films from the Library of Virginia, as they have an Interlibrary Loan program with our archives. We need to see all Upchurch wills and deeds, guardian records, that sort of thing. OR--you could always find a Brunswick County researcher. I don't know any I could vouch for. Let me know if I can be of further assistance, and I hope you are getting settled in down there!!

- IT IS TRUE WE | NEED ALL |
| :--- |
| REFERENCES TO | stetted in

Warm regards,
Nancy

3 From wills and deeds，I know that Michael Unchurch lived on the south side of Eaton＇s Road in 1784，near Middle Run．His neighbors wereValentine White，Thomas Parham，Lewis Dupree，Thomas，Isaac，and Benjamin Mosely．

MICHAEL $U$ ，III XID－159 HIS LOCATION \＆NEIENBOKS 1784

6 By 1777，Michael／Myal Upchurch＇s neighbors were BARTHOLOMEW UPCHURCH， Matthew Rainey，Thomas Bracy，and Allen Love．This deed is from＂Daniel Burnet and his wife Elizabeth of CHATHAM Co．NORTH CAROLINA to Thomas Smith of Chatham County，N．C．，＂and it was land already lived on by Joyce Burnet， at the head of Poplar Creek．

MICHAEL U，且 XID－159 BARTHOLO MEW U IS NEW ！！NEED DEED TO GER I FY TAIS NEW UPCHURCH FAMILY WENBER－LOCATION III

7 Another 1777 deed of gift from William Brewer and is wife Mary to John Brewer is for＂ 518 acres which was William Brewer＇s dec＇d plantation，on the south side of Rattle Snake Creek joining William Jones，Henry Ledbetter，UPCHURCHS BRANCH，and James UPCHURCH． RATTLE SNAKE CREEK \＆RATTLE SNARE CHURCH；HOWEVER CANNOT YET RULE OUT HIS IST COUSIN JAMES U，II WHO LIVED IN THE SAME ERA \＆AREA

9 There was also a THOMAS UPCHURCH in Brunswick in 1776，as he is a witness＊ to the will of Thomas Lambert．

COPY OF WILLTOVERIFY DETAILS，TO RPM RECORDS，NEED
 WITNESS A WILL IN ITTG HE ゙ COULD HAVE BEEN THE FATHER
 1776 HENCE BORN 1754 OK BEFORE

10 Everybody over 16 had to do road work in the 1700 s in VA，or have a slave do it．Some of these records have survived，and on September 7，1738， JAMES UPCHURCH and WILLIAM UPCHURCH were removed from Francis Wray＇s road crew and placed on William Mosely＇s road crew．So，WOW，these Upchurches were there early enough to be Joseph＇s father，that is for sure！In Brunswick County Court records，William was added to a list of tithables in 1736，SO THIS IS WHEN HE BECAME 21.

JAMES $U$ IS PROBABLY
JAMES $U$ ，III AS IVES BFDFELE HAS OTHER REFERENCES TO THIS THOMAS $U$ IS NEW BEING OLD ENOUEMTO
$\qquad$ ＿

THIS INFO IS NEWTO RPM，BASED ON AGES THIS JAMES 4 IS ALMOST CEKTAENLH JAMES $U$ ，I XIV 151 ALTHDUEH TINERE ES SOME CHANGE IT COULD BE HIS SON JAMES $U$ ，II XID－154．THIS WILLIAM U IS A GOOD FLT TO BE WILL FAM U，I XID－3343，A BROTHER OF JAMES U，I－XID－151
12 In a November preelection（of burgesses）in Brunswick，the only Upchurches THIS REFERENくE IS WOT on the list were JAMES UPCHURCH Sr．and MICHAEL UPCHURCH DATED BUT ANOTNER CITTATIOA EN RPU SIXOWS JAMES U REEISIEREA FO NOTE FOR BURGESSES IN TYY8－PROBABCCY ALL THE ATE HENCE JAMES $4, S R=$ JAMES UnI（SR）XID－151 \＆MICHAEL U－MICHAELU，III XID－159

NOTE：NANCY WRITES IT WOULD BE HELPFUL TO FIND JOSEPH U $\quad 1775$ LISTED IN SOME OF THESE VA RECORDS －THIS IS POSSIBLE BUT NOT LIKELY AS AYE LEFT VA AS A TEENAGER OK YOOVGMAN－RPU

REC＇DスクラED200）Sept 21，2001
Dear Phil：
Enclosed you will find two wills for James Upchurch II（yid 154）and James U．III（xid 155）and an appraisement for estate for Michael III（xid159）also are letters to cousins Amy Hayden and Jeanne Carver．I think I have stated my ideas before but I still think the elusive Joseph was the son of Michael III． I think Jayne De Fratus make a strong point but I think the birth dates work better this way．
I also got an email（enclosed ）that gives an explanation for the appraisement．It may be that we will never＂prove＂this．

Please call me when you have time to review this package．．


Document Placed in beopiler y Indenedvor
JAMES $U$ ，II－wall 15SEP 1729
SAMES $u$ ，IIT－vutl 24 JON 1784
MICHAEL U，IIT－AyMasement 255 AN 1796

## Eagle

| From: |  |
| :---: | :---: |
| To: |  Langley" <betty 040 @webturnetr |
| Sent: | Friday, September 21, 2001 12:00 PM |
| Subject: | Wills |

Okay troops: This is a one size fits all. The wills are printed on $18 x 24$ paper so it will take some time to get them reprinted. All of olde English and hard to read but my synopsis is:
1 Will James Upchurch (Phil's xid-154, born 1724 d 1784 son of John'U. (xid-180) There no children mentioned. (as Phil has said)
Every asset to Wife Elizabeth till her death and then to James Smith's son William Smith. James Smith and Elizabeth as executors Witnesses: John Brewer,Luce Revis(?) and James Brewer.
Note: Elizabeth declared that she would not accept,receive or take any of the legacies.And asked the court to appoint John Brewer by bond. (I would guess this was to insure she was never questioned by estate proceeds.)

2 will of James Upchurch III ( xid-155)
Sell as of my estate as needed to pay funeral costs and debts.
Left to:
son John III (xid-157) all land (described)
son James IV (xid-156)all land (described)
son James one Negro boy named Hall (?)
grandson JohnVII (xid 4168) acres of land (described)
son Harmon a Negro named Doll
daughter Mosley a Negro named Judy
son John a Negro named Sale(?)
my daughter Edith Mosley___(?)-Blank space
_-_Shillings to her or his-_-_(?)
Appoints John, James, and Harmon executors with no bond.
witnessed by : George Walton,Merideth Poythrels(?)and James Fires(?)

3 The will of Michael Upchurch III (xid 159) and the one I most wanted was not sent but the state sent a appraisement of the assets. (hogs,shoats,cow and steer, one parcel of corn,1 bed and furniture, 1 parcel of leather, 1 parcel of barrels,. 1 saddle, some lumber tools, 1 pot, 1 pan, 1 skillet,pewter,1 chest an(?) a parcel of fodder and shucks,clothes, and cash.
Sworn to by : Isa Halloway,John Baleys (?) and Benj. Masley(?)

## Conjecture?

I still think Joseph was the son of Michael III (xid-159), ( brother to William(xid-160),George $x^{0-137-(x i d!\# 7) ~ S h e r w o o d ~(x i d ~ 166) ~ a n d ~ E l i z a b e t h ~(x i d-2028) . ~ A l t h o u g h ~ J a y n e ~ D e ~ F r a t u s ~ t h i n k s ~ t h a t ~}$ Joseph may have been son of Michael III (xid-159)but perhaps as grandson not a son. I base my guess(?) on the birth dates of other fifth generation members. and that Michael II had a
son named George(xid-133) who had a son named Joseph (xid-144). I believe this Joseph was named after George's brother Joseph. and we know Joseph,Sherwood (xid-166) and James were in Rutherford Co. N.C. at the same time. Joseph witnessed James's marriage to --Bradley in Dec 1804, six months after Joseph's marriage to Martha Patsy Bradley (sisters?) And that Sherwood witnessed deeds for Joseph.
I am in the moving stage with my records and can't quote some of this right now. Hell if I wasn't, I probably still could not find stuff.
That's all folks !
John

## Eagle


To: <eagre@
Sent: $\quad$ Friday, September 21, 2001 3:43 PM
Subject: Wills
Perhaps there wasn't a will. There could still be an appraisement of assets in the case of a court-appointed administrator. You might look in the court records where the appraisement of assets was filed. An administrator is appointed by the court in the event the deceased died intestate (without a will). An executor is named in the will by the testator.

JOINN READ U
UPCHURCH
351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
CHESTERFIELD, MISSOURI 63005-4840 ,
(636) 530-6022

UUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU
JOHN UPCHURCH
$130<T 2001$
PO BOX 368
LUKEVILLE, A2 85341
מear Cousin fohn
9. w me qreat to tath untt you ly phone yestetday and to semèm our mosh an lookvig for bto pattait gh foreph 4 lisis. Athough we counat sule ait ottex prospect completexy \& agree that it is cuoctocubite D forms on the prospeck thiat hir father Was muchiel $u$, ITI (XID-159)

Thanh you aycuin for your letter of 19 \$21 SEP 2001 and for the evelosuce. As me discussed it seene there is as excellent prospect that there ace nore court dacument relating of the estalt of Mushael $A$, III than juit the apprasenent. Then war susely a coust downent that spenfird the dispastion of the assets. Then could also le a coust document appounters Sto Aprassinent Tlam. And, as you say,

Ster could be pome land unsasied uhuch is dea runt in separate cont papers.
we discussed whettor michal $U$, III onned more land Stinn the 200 acrer he inhented from hir fattor faner U, I in 1765 and which he sold iis 1793. I have resead my biopse on muchael $u$, III and ree no endeince strat he onned any ottits land. But-as you say he had a lat of "stup"" when he died and had to lime someculuer.
you ashed for more rear and e aqued $\theta$ usite to you ahout same. one approoh is $A$ lean mose cehout spenpic indisiduak or fanntier undt whom Apsluwh famuly had close sentad in Munswich Lo, VA in the 1750-1800 era. Thir could he cone hy goung on bto lniternex and asking for unpit en such contaits. Is a stast

3-
\& have untey an an attachment heredo the indiniduale rentet whom muchael $U$, IT had same contad. You could ask on tho lnternat for any hnomn interaction Letureen strese indisuduale and Upehuch family sumbere L beyond ltrose contads sul alreaby hnou about). you could alro ash if ther ane any hook (farmely hestorie) that caner ttose famber in Bunswih 10, VA in the 1750-1800 ela, As for my pait I uill aque it purchose any such hoale you sufoce if tho puce ir seasonable - enen if Story do not menlion UPCNURCM.

I hape you will pursue ltur approod and that it suill lear fruit (Lunt no mits, you $\&$ Liz hane a safe mone.
bio sincerly youn
iic sinil Ysplums
[ROBERT PIHILLIA UPCIWRCI $\}$

CONTACTS BETWEEN MTCHAEL 4 , III
AND OTHER FAMILIES IN BRUNSWICK CO, UA IN THE 1750-1800 ERA

1. ABRAHAM JONES - In 1762 sold the 200 ocos At game $U$, I which land midt acl U, I intiendel in due cosuse.
2. JOIFN GREGORY $\} \begin{aligned} & \text { They commanded the company) } \\ & \text { Reynent in mhich }\end{aligned}$ pegisient in which michal 4 , ITI secned in $1718^{\circ}$
$\left.\begin{array}{l}\text { 4. A BSOLOM LED BETTER } \\ \text { 5. ISAAC MOSLEY (MOSELEY) }\end{array}\right\} \begin{aligned} & \text { witrurued the will } \\ & \text { of famez } U, I 1765\end{aligned}$
3. THsmAS BRACY -ouned land adfoient it the
4. ERIEF HARWELL - Bonght the 200 Aces in 1793
$\left.\begin{array}{l}\text { 8. JOHN BASS } \\ \text { 9. WILLIAA JONES } \\ \text { X. ISAAC MOSELEY }\end{array}\right\}$
mixneser to the 1793
seed when midrael $U$, I sold the 200 Acser (same as \#5)
5. THOMIS BETHSHARES - Administiat or of the
(B,ATHS IHARES) (BATHSNATRES) Estalo of Wichael $u$, III 1795
6. ASA HOLLOW AY

3 Arpaisein of the
12. BENJMMIN A. mOSLEY (MOSELEX) $\left\{\begin{array}{l}\text { AMpansen of } \\ \text { Estald of midhael }\end{array}\right.$ Y. JOAN H. BASS (Same or \#8) U, III - 1796

## Eagle





Sent: Wednesday, September 19, 2001 10:21 AM
Subject: Unchurch research
19 Sept 01
Phil:
Thanks for the copy of Jayne De Frates letter. I had talked her several years ago and then we corresponded several times. I had lost her address and phone number. I
assume she is tight like you and does not have email. I am not going to let you forget !
I have spent a most unforgettable two weeks. I still do not have the wills of Michael III (1728) nor James II (died 1783). The Library of Virginia has them on file but they wrote several weeks ago and asked for another $\$ 50$ to copy them. (one for Michael III and some how there are two for James II. I ordered all). I sure hope this approach works. I am just like Jayne I am about out of air speed and ideas!
I have been trying to back track into My Joseph. I had an idea that perhaps the marriage license in Rutherford Co. might have some parental info. I have seen that many counties still have some things. I used the wrong address for or five times before figuring that the county seat was Rutherfordton not Rutherford. I could not get any phone number nor address. I finally talked to the Clerk of the Superior Court ( third number) who advised me that though the court house had burned in 1867(?) many of the records were housed in the N.C. archives. Right? Fourth phone : referred to the North Carolina web page on the internet.
Paraphrased: A marriage license was not needed before 1857. Bans we announced three times in advance. and the marriage was competed. Then it goes on to say that if Banns were not used a "special License" was necessary. I went back and looked for that criteria. No one could tell about what that was, nor where one would be stored, if all. That drove me back my tree again.
I now have a idea about the "special License". If we are correct, Martha Patsy was born 12 Jan. 1789 or fifteen at the time of marriage. That may explain the "Special License". Ambrose may have been on the way.
now for Jayne's ideas about Joseph's father. I have two Davids with no b-d dates. One is son of William b 1735. Since we just got the will of this William I don't think it fits. The other is Michael b 1729. I have several reasons (guesses) that this Michael is the father of the elusive Joseph. We talked about children's names in series. The sons of Michael b 1729 were(?) William, George David and James. (I think) we know George had a son named Joseph who was too young to be our Joseph, but who have been named after his uncle, George's brother Joseph?
My second idea that James was Joseph's brother( Michael II sons) is that Joseph witnessed James' marriage to another Bradley lady in I think Dec 1804. )Sisters? That make sense to me! Of course I have never been wrong!
I hope the wills for Michael and James may prove something. I still don't have a clue about why James has two wills. I also think it strange that we have no children for him.
Of course my filing is a mess, but now I blame the move to Mexico. Next June I will blame it on the move to Show Low.
I am sending copies of this Jayne, Amy Hayden and Jeanene Carver. That way every one can make fun of me.
We will be going to Mexico about 15 Oct. mail here is good thin. eagle1@cybertrails.com, if you ever go on line! Mexico is eagle1aa@prodigy.net.mx

Mail addresses:
Summer
winter

| 8390 Rain Bow Drive | P.O. Box 368 |
| :--- | :--- |
| Show Low Az. 86901 | Lukeville, Az 85341 |
| 928-5373715 | $011-526-382-5025$ |

Show Low Az 86901
P.O. Box 368

Lukeville, Az 85341
011-526-382-5025

## Cuzan <br> John Read $U$.

SOIN READ $U$
UPCHURCH
REchp re
351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT PROSPECTS FOR CHESTERFIELD, MISSOURI 63005-4840 FAT OF JOSEPI (636) 530-6022 u b 1975
UUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU
JOITO UPCHURCH
8390 RAIN BOW DR
SHOW LON, AZ 85901
Dear Causin fakn,
It mar nice Do tath cueth you and kinis ly phane on $2350 L 01.15 \mathrm{im}$ undrated he mould rend sue more details on the fohnll urho came to Amenia is 1746 . I can't secall if I hane thes folm in ny filer ar not lint viel go ind the narte wohen i hear foum fohnkim $U$.

After our talk it ocsuszed ot no ethort the falm $u$ of 1746 would not he a cardidate of hax lien the follor of foseph $U$ h 1125 becanse the enidince we have on the fohn 4 of 1746 does nat place him in mrasiswivic co, Vit as of 17195 mben farepth enas houn. Do yeu aque?

I thinh ue are proseding on the firin undesstandivy that goreph $U$ A 1375 suar boun in VA, ces assumptian
is that he suas harn en bsursurk $C 0, V A$ luct do eue hame poosf of that?

Sonitine ni the suid $1900^{\prime}$ all of Nu Upinuch pambier of second had moned south in $V A$ and itrey all lived in Brunswih $\angle 0, V A$ at some point usi itu 1700'2. By 1775 they wex all in Buwnwwin $10, V A$ or had abrady left moning on of NC. As of 1790 (per federal censur) all upheunsher hod cleased out of VA and all hmoun II houschold mere found mis NC.

The ahane sitration in "as une hnou it"" \& thish it entriely pasilile etwh suore carefal reading $y$ our secords or suide vesands curl requre at least a fortrot verisucin Do what e have usitten sii tat preseedeng paragraph, More paiticulasly, y thich it bilely savie upoluwch fermaler seiec manied in the $1700^{\prime} 2$ in VA and stayed there under theos nushaure name thenly heing hard for us of fuind on the secend ar Eto no lovyer used the Lyphunch same. This is not bhely selenant So on soarch se joreph.
folm, please hear in mund that thit the lnclased set of 15 Olesermation mer ruade pretty much oft tioc tap of nuy hood untt onk sninemien requeue to file. As ur boit replest an this madte and study. the resarde peshups un can reirforee, consent os oltorance updabt the olsernatione and enes odd some more. The whale operation ir a wock is Moquer.

Noid let me ciue you my lort guler on bter faltar of foreph $u$ le 1725 . I suggest he wac a san of Michiciel $U$, III [on failing thent a san of fumer 4, II on wulhan $4, I I$ - and. Ttwer a nepheue of Musliael $U, I I I$ Here one the reasorre for-nyguen:
${ }^{\# 1}$. The 15 obsernation about the Chait tend of manour the seanch it midiacl $U$,III
\#2. The descendante of miciael $u$, III mere more partial oo iter name Joseps thian the defrendorwh of any other inember of the 4 . Genciation
\#3 foseph $U$ in $R$ wherford $C o$ NC war Clonly assoraide nuit the Darid $u$ fromily. Thir Dawid $U$ is presumed

Io have been a san of Whlhain, $U$, IV and, if my quen in conest, thic Daind $A$ would haw hern a meplieus of faseph 4 b 1915 .
\#4 fosegh $u$ o famer $u$ had a clore arpociation in Ruttergand $10, W C$. Gaince ustressed a deed for foseph. posech uen a bondsmen for mancuge of fomer, famer not Navy BRADLEY and foseph and patry BRADLEY-possilily siters. Thic farmer is presumed to be the son of titie afosementiond Danid $U$. Thus fames $U$ would have heen a grand nephem of fooeph. Thic woued mean foseph ti fame are sposalid by 2 generations - a prospect subich of same comern - they seemed mare like Dto same age
I uill snelcome your critijul of the aboul four reasour. I may not he $100 \%$ on the mark lnt suraly there is some logir of what I hane proposed.
l'el loah fonmard to cur continned Collaboration on Efic search.
P.S. Some resoand on the BRADLE farnily miget prane ouscyal
sencerdy youn
(150) Phil Upiumeh
\{ROBERT PHILLIP UPCIALOCH bliet U

OBSERvATION'S RE JOSENA U b 1995
[SEE ATTACHED CAART OF FIRST S/6 GENERATIONS OF TIFE UPCHORCH FAONILY IN AMERICA

1. Membiers of Generation 1,2 and 3 coued not hane heen the parente of foseph 4 be 1915 hecause they nere all deod. ly the time foseph 4 uar learn in 1715. They home been hagirlogilid in cesd as have some in laber generitrous unho ace suled out ar potential fatter or mattrer of fosesch.U
2. It is appropraib that the 5 ushluech mader of tite 4 th gencation recrene attertion as potesitial foitter of foreph 4 is $19>5$ and they have been hygilighed io yellom. There frive maler were generally 40-50 yean old and thir could hane had a son h 1795.
3. Note that 4 selilinp of famer 4, III (all membere of the 4 tt generation hane been ruled cont and mashed sed. The 3 sisters more tion old Dt have had a san ban 1975 and the brather Gam $U$, II did in 1713
4. Re RICHARD 4 , II (my $G G G$ Eandfatter). I sule him out hecause he mas in Presentday Franklen Co,NL by 1755 and stayed there. He mas not un bunsmile co, NA in 1715 of siit a son Thur \& curile hir yellou status nir sed do
shour le is sulel out. Fusttersmore, i nygheghto sis red hir $I 1$ chidren $t \theta$ sule ther 5 th generatron sombler ent. They are all mell Mmamn an Dto sesard and of ne cueDos no hint of a foreph h 1915
5. Re JAmES 4 , II. He is cinled sed $A$ shoun he is suled ont. His uiell in VA did not sereal any sons and senealed ouly a hint of one or tü dangiters.
6 Re MICHAEL $U$, III. He mac havirg chiden in itho 1,170'r in bsumsurich $c o$, VA and could houe had more than the 4 chedren listed andier Chait. Doer the unill of mehiail $U$, III gene any kint in Tho regard.
6. Re wILLEAN $u$, II. He mas havaing chuedien fram in the 1770'2 hat undications ore ttrey seser bann in Grannile co, NC and ue iturits Whhaim $U$, II uas in Grannille 10 , NC well lepare 1735, one ninght canclode that be war not un mransurde $\operatorname{Co}, V A$ do sire a son in 1715. However, Grannile Co, NC and Brunsumich $\operatorname{co}$, WL adjorn so there could have been sonve going hach \& forbs. etter than the tind some of mihearn 41 , It shoun an tive chait ure are shost an rifounation formelhan $U$, II and hic fandy.
7. Re JVAMES U, III. ite mas in Brunsurich Lo, VA an of 1775 and coubl hane had a son foreph $U$ h 1'115. Ube hane eniderce for font of her chuldien ar shoun on the chart can une prind a hint of noo childum?
8. Could a neurker of the 5 th Gemesation even the fatter of faseph $u$ a 1715. Setr. tiake etien ane liated if a time:
a. Chuldren of Rechard $U$, II -9 hane abready suled them out and masied thern od. See " 4 " an Page 1
h. Childien of famer $U, I I$ - Name howeun
$c$. Cherdien of michael 4 , III:
i. Wulliam $4, \frac{\pi}{2}$. d in 87 whbher co, HC - her uill euts children - no fosepin
il. Gearge $u$ - Chuldren ase nell hnown and wilual a forepliu-hooi nat fasemi $u$ bl'125
is. Shervood $u$ - $u 1721$ herne nut od enough to hame iein the fattiet of a sen b 1735 .
in. Elyaher 4. II she mamid in 1787 and Thus uar mokalily Do yourg is nane had a chied 41735 , 1 tounewen if she suar the mottien of foseph 4 h 1915 she mould haxe had to hane had a list mandoge Io a cousin m upsirush - os it hane had foreptiu a 1725 ont of iuedlach.

9- CONTINUED
d. Chidren of milliam 4 , III. Ikin two hnown chithers luere boun 1730 (folm 4 , and $\operatorname{irTY}$ (mulhions $U$, III) and sued hevel Doo youry to have had a son h 1015
e. Cubdreng faver $U$, III. Arry of ite frae chedren of funaer $U$, II coald hand had a son fosepti $u$, $l$ 1015. We hane a reasenable record of the masmer of hroum sane of fokn $U$, III, Jame $U$, ID and itarman il lunt titi guecioss remain could ther have hien more grandchidren of. Famer $U$, III Itian we have bitiv and could wue af ttem havit been forepts 4 hlis15?
10. Could a member of the bith Gence atron heen the patter of foreph $u$ b 1 195. The ansuner in that thic mospest is untihely'lut not altogetter out y the question. All sixtt generation nemher are hnghlightid un lilue an the chait and mant if not all ace bisled. Mast 6 th Generation smendles can be suled out as heing not oel enough O have had a cheld h 1725 or they mere wot so localed (in brumsurich co, VA)
11. Was faseph $U$ b 1775 harn ont of uredlack? We wape not hut if so he ruould libely hane been sried by a non-upnhuch male and hic strather moved bane heen an unmavied Uphumbt forsiale. Thir foseph wowld haw covied lie matter last maine. If titio suac tire case it is untihely itat bie wabtict mauld have been a memher of tite 4 ot ceneration as female neminlien of ttint generation wuen tos ald bo have hanne chulden uis 1925.
12. A Project for the 3 Rd Geveration:
a. Re-exammina. ithen bigpiter it see if it u porsilile itint thing had mace than the 94 At Gencration merubus that appiar ari the choit. If any new 4 tt Generation menhlur- can be cideled the mospents that steis could hane been the fatter of foxph 4 h 1915 shoúld he raised.
13. A Progict for the 4 th Gencration:
a: Re-examine the Bropter of eoin Do see if it is pessclile thry hat mole titiass the 225 th Generation menhers that cippeas on iter chact. If any new 5 th Eerseration Menhen can he aidded the poopperts that ane ciened achioully be foxph $u$ bin's oi thint one coned bu Tto fatten g fosephi 4 b 1795 shewld he 1 cused.
14. A Project for the 5th Geveration
a. Examine the Brafile of each of the 22 hnoun memben of the 5 SH generiation D see if titey could hane hod choldrun heyond those shown an bto chart (thie aner in lilne). If moce ore oded could one of there added 6 ex generation mumhur bie forepti $u$ h 1115 or her father.
15 A projest for the 6 ib Geueration.
a. fooh it eash member of the 6 it ceneration so an to sull out all who could not have heen tto faition of forepliu h1195 (v99) hetarse of age or then locition sis the $1790^{\prime}$ s. Ane any lept tivit could have


JOIN READ $U$
UPCHURCH
351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
CHESTERFIELD, MISSOURI 63005-4840
(636) 530-6022

UUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU

JOHN UPCFURCA
11 SEP2001
8390 RAINBOW DR
SNOW LOW, A2 85901
Dear Lousin fohn,
Enclosed in a copyg a leteो prom Coosin fayne de Fratus. I sent hu all tho "stupt" $l$ sent you and she has really gone oner it rir great detail. I thanght gou uowld want to hnour that cue hame a really good coaperatos as reyards our guest do frid two gathen of foseph $U$ h 1735. Hen mosking theory that he ir itr sen of $N$ awid $U$ ic $O K$-we jiist need more of a feeling ac is when Nawid war honn. my recork are geturg hetter i h lutter. Keep the of citt.
(20) simeerely yous
SROBERT PAILLIT UPCNURCNS

UPCHURCH
351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT

UUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU
15AUGZOO'
JOHN UPCITURCH
8390 RAIN BOW DR
SHOW LOW, AZ 85901
sear Cousin fohn,
It $\mu$ now 5:50 AM and almond time At wake Sallaine. ult depart tolan for Angora ard val setum on saturday. I am sony ne mill mot get up ot see you. We had hoped it come by it see you and fig on our way $D$ Bryce canyon and spots in Lalyonnia. However, we deabled it do that travel at some labe time. After the pressure of our flood 4 a minor eye operation for Sallaine she pele ur sued some more quite tine rather tran wishing swore prom place D place. I sots hope ford a ting bach It NC Tho fall-lunt plan ace not prim yet.

Thank for seaderg the detaik an fohn U who wac 'thansposod" in 1841. I hawe a spenid fille fear upelundi trommpans Qther tidn muchael 4 , I. There ase two that 2 hnowe of and smaghe anoctac one os emo. None seem do hure had opfopsing stint we hnow of.
s'il mait frote toud mull you hane cordered and then story Them and the properal in your leded y 3050 C 2001 I am stot morkirj an my resorde is get them back in place fallonuig the flood. In analtan mek or so itrey should $u$ bock in better order than ener before. Thir will heep sme when $\ell$ go doach to loak up fois unhinh might hear upan our seanch for the fatton of foreph $x$ a 1225 .

A hinue sent a copy of the infoination Shat $A$ sent $\theta$ you on $\theta$ Clyna fayne (Pruict) Be Frotur of roitshoro, TX. She Thinks
fosegtill h 1775 could be the seen of Daund U. She thenke Danid cadd hane deen boun 1755 rutten itrass itie 1765 \& sepoit. we will see mehat she camer up iunds. It is mice to hane yet are soose person fenivg sercice attisition to oun quert

Re the 1790 Censuz-All the recosde I hane shou stres mere only II uphburch household and wer all in NC. Howenes, of nour seem thint the 1790 censur for VA may hame heen loit. Ineed tो confurim itrir. If it unar lost it could have contauned more Upekwich households uhvih suould be extremely urepal ot us. funt analtis sualtur to heep in the leash of our munde.

Here'r $\theta$ Good ruck!
Suncerely youns
(ic) Dlie Lyshumel)

$$
\{\text { ROBERT PHILLEP UPCHURCN }\}
$$

Phil Upchurch
351 Shetland Valley Court

John Unchurch 8390 RainBow dr.
Show Low, Az 85901

## Chesterfield, Mo.

Dear Phil:
I am always amazed with your grasp of the facts. Before I start let me apologize for the delay on sending the info Kim had on John (1746) Murphy's law got me . First my printer ran out of black ink. Then we got the virus everyone is talking about. It completely wiped us out and Liz had to re do the machine! If you can read this info in green you are better than I am. Kim took his info with him and then I printed. Any way here it is. (enclosed)
Now to you letter:
I agree that it is improbable that this John is tried to the main Upchurch line we believe to true.
I think we are correct that Joseph was born in Brunswick Co. because he is listed that way on the 1840 census.( age 74 and wife Martha.)
I also agree that the Upchurchs were in Brunswick by 1790 . I also agree the idea that a no longer wed Upchurch female is Joseph's mother is not probable.
I think you have forgotten more than I have ever known about that.
Now for my guess is :
Joseph and James were both sons of Michael 3 (1735) along with William 4, George, Sherwood and Elizabeth and possibly David. Your idea that George's son Joseph was named for George's brother Joseph added to that idea. If Joseph and James were brothers we clear up a lot of the James problems we have had in the past. I think David also fits that way and it seems better than have David as the nephew of Joseph. The ages fit well. I have ordered wills of both Michael 3 and James 3 but it will take some time to get them. Maybe we may find some more info when I get them. There are two different entries for James one in 1783 and on in 1784. I ordered both. I have no idea the difference.
I am remaking my chart for the sixty-sixth time but maybe someday we will find the correct way to go. I hope we figure it out before I get to ask Joseph.
I will keep you posted on the wills. I hope it is like the abstract of William's will that names five or nine children.
As for the idea that Joseph was born out of wedlock. I don't even want to think about it. Not for the blot but for the greater work it might take to find him.
Again thanks for your very much-needed help.
Cousin
John Read U.



## Phil:

July 8, 2001

John Upchurch
P.O. box 368

Lukeville, Az 85341

Okay here's here another idea I have found internet. I think you had Michael 3 as born 1729 and died 1729(/)
Then you had (?) William 4, and George born (?) D(?) and
Elizabeth as children. William was listed as have born in 1729 and died 1729. both not seemingly not real.
Now I have George as having been born in 1757 in Brunswick Co.
Va.
George married Rachel Bethsares and died in Wayne Co. Ky.
Children are listed as :
Rachel
Lydia
Shadrack
Thomas
John and
Joseph
This would make Joseph a member of the sixth generation as you had guessed. This would make it possible for George to have moved to Rutherford after 1775 and leaving Joseph in North Carolina.

## Any comment?



PS: the monsoon's really here. We had two great rains today about an inch total. And a about a half hour of large hail.

Joseph.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { Note- foll called in the PM } \\
& \text { after tho alone annie and } \\
& \text { and talk. I rugged }
\end{aligned}
$$ we had a long tach. Isuggubl he go for the Morales. John his U will mint gals.

JOHN READ 4
UPCHURCH
351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
CHESTERFIELD, MISSOURI 63005-4840
(636) 530-6022

UUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU
JOHN UPCHURCH
105022001
8390 RAINBOW DK
SHOW LOW, AL 85901
sear cousin folrn,
I mus pleased io get your letter of 6JVCO1 yesterday and esperially the copy if the octal will of williain 4 , IV. In all these yean the is ster frit time \& nave seen as e actual copy of to will: If you have no objections I will try to find space in th UB at some point te pulubik the document and or a trowsenption.

First let me ape that the will gere no hint at all that miliiain 4 , IV could haul had a san joseph 4 a 17175. This cectandy encourages us to look elsewhere for itu fatten of joseph U, u 1775.
you and liz did a great john of transcalung the will. I have a fem potential clanpecatom as showmen an the enclosed enlarged copy but my suggestion doll mat charge itu swain conclusions about tote nl.

Note thint I hane numberd the binie an the endiond transenption $1 \rightarrow 30$. set wo opper a feru connmento

Line 2 Wilks is mhat is cuntten-Add conect spellery in ponenthesir (wilkes)
Line 4 . The extia lany line has no meanenig - It was intended as a shoit line - itie equmalent of:
Line 5. The uord is Viz. ukivih is offten used in a mill it ATe point. Thic is the alinerations of the Latun "Videlicet" meanung "THAAT IS To siry"
Lene 9 Delete (?). The word "increase" in commonly used in a mill it Dho paint. It meams if hiv anemale sumetply on her arseto grou is nalue hir uill ogplies. Dt the incrased value of hir estado
Lune of lread the (?) lefere saraln on "said"; Add "s". $D$ s sarah
Lene 10. ornit (?). The phrase on uniten seade "cut of" lut the coneds spelling ir "cut off". I* meara the samed indisidual is heng "cut ont" of the mili. The techngiue of histirf indenduak and gesuing them a topers sum of money ( 1 shilleng in ituc cose- Later cull said I dellan) mas to anceid laley
lausuits. You gane the disenhented a lohers and mamed them to they could suot later chain you forgot them and rally nuant of iviclude cten
Line 11 . ELIZABETA is a little gashled luct 9 ttuinh that is ruhat enas initevdes
Jive 12 . Iread Amey
Line 13 ror (her) yrad "my"
Sine 15 For ???? Yread" $m y$ "
Line 15 Fos (Abe1?) (AFOC) - the spelling semam unclim - 1 atend to rad Assel or AFel Lune 16 For "Fore". Yread five
Iune 18 heir $=$ heirs
the 21 ir Lawand (?) ? ail" semain a peygle oे me-coned he LaNond-lunt then us nak a word
Lune 22 Fo1 appart? I sad "affort" or "affart" lout none of the three nake serre, It shauld be "ffix" it in havd to read opfrix ind what is un uttern Jine 29 I thent stue cuand is. BAGBY

None of the pessille changes in the transeript shown chone influence the subatance if Bted will. I have hyghigited tat choldun
and count 9 of them. He first cits off son whehain and 3 marsid daughtero- Elyzahedt; Sarah and Amey. He then wiahes spenal Gefto to soms folm and Nasid. Next he reperences the firil children zuho ase of shase in the remmender of his estate upfer he die and hir ruife dio on remanier (ends her undauhood). The firie michude the trio preworsly menhowed soms fatin ask Masid plus Tiser chodren nat premouly mentrone :

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { EDDY UPCHOMCH } \\
& \text { ASSE/AFEL/AFOE/ABEL IPCHORCN } \\
& \text { PATTY GOOD UPCIAORCH }
\end{aligned}
$$

The feist tho of there leane us untt a manety of quertaro. 12 EDDY a male (Edait, Sdward) or a female (Edith). In aving case one nener hear of Eddy again under any of the nersioin. Qne think that ASSE, ebo in a made liot camnat be suce. I n easlies (1950.1980) me mastachenly year he nos, isporigmed a unfle and ebildrens and monement thn' helonged $O$ ABEL $u$, $s 1$, who enar actadily the san of Rechand 4 , II. we have newer heord of ASSE, ette a gain:

We don't hroul why mulliais 4, TD dended his chedren inct 4 ubis were "cut off" and 5 who suese to share his eatato. The sual seasous swere that the cut afo ones had suinhehaned, hud obseady bekn genin "strpf", suen older cindren opf wn. then omn os were chibien of a purst mamige. We can only specutabo ofesut tho nuabter. If une uad ages of dote 9 it uoned help.

I thinh it quid porsitele that some of there chibdren ahout ulvils ure honour anly ly the urill suill yet surfore. If is posille that absesnabe spelluig y same of the frit on laik nance ase cypropuito wh hane ex celleit reserk on fohn, fair secorde an Nasind t samewhat bes an milhaim.
fohn, I hnour all of these conmwento, ets may he heyond your needs at monst mont but $l$ manted it get my een trought min order an ter mill and to shou to you
and Lig my appreciations for a suginpriant coitricistion to uphlurch hustory.

As une udxe an undt itie idea that foreph 4 he 1975 was not linely ithe san of wilhains 4 , III who died si 1787, let us not farget that there ore rirbication that foseph $u$ u1715 had a parsly close Gamily connestras to willam UIII'l say the herase foseph 4 h 1115 and David 4 (san of Luilliam $H, I D)$ mece closly assoculity in Rictarfaid $10, N C$ aper 1780 .
you mentionel the statur of famer $U$, II (Bratter of michael 4 , III a wiehaim $U$, II a Richard 4 II) Ale fous of these biothers $[\operatorname{san}$ of famer $A, ~$ I] nosued haxe been candidateo $Q$ have lieen the father of foseph 4 h 1035. We have nour concladed that wilhais $U$, IV ( $\operatorname{san}$ g mechich U, III) is an untikely candididb. It has heen cen hatict of say thint famer 4 , II had no eijue minaily hecause hic uill did not say he had Chodan. Howene, those ic the opf hand

7
charce he had daughters. See 9tem (4) an hir enclased 4-paje 4 -9tem shapile. setcl, ther leaner us untd the shea that farner $U$, II ir not a litilly candidad Do he the factor of foreph 4 b 1715 .

You ashed about the statuo of milhael 4, IIT. Enclosed is a copy of my 16-Doge - 17 Stems beopule For hin. In ttivo document hic children Geoge, unhain + Elyaiket surfore homener tentabindy. oner tine sue hase conclusled that a foudts child was sherwood $H$. There is no endevee of a san foreah $x$ a 1915 hut me should he open to funding endénce for this. Afer all fareph 4 b 1715 has it he sonceliodgo san!
it in passilile that une may yet fen'd foreph $x$ b $17155^{\text {bilat }}$ as son of a cestain ms uphwich. Homenes, the logicil soresce shich as willast deed hane lecen explored. my guev is that the evorince ve need may turn up in a non-uphlund fomuly thint had deabingo nott an eprinuch farnely. There ore a number of such forzitier-one of which is MOSLEY, As a suggention pertoye you mould lithe es use LDS approvcher and
the Internet Do see uhat in hmown about the mosley family in America. Peshape. ttow une same Mosley Fanily Ihstary booke or curent mosley seseurchers eubo susoid coapleate. This is a hock-havded suay por locking for tho folkè of fosepsu u a 1715 - hut it suight mosh

Receotty Cownu melna Dans (uyslirndi) Hennomis sent sue somi dountoode. Ensloul aci tüo iturs $\&$ set aside to send you. - Dtem Rei'd ス?JUNZOO1 from Melna $\ddagger$ Iti 29 JUNZOO1 to fane M. Henivig .
we have almoit reconed from our" house wale=" pohlem - stets same fanwity hitory stiff A sast o some boahe A sepiace (60-80 hour of work). Wh are hadding tranit planc unte sallanis gou to an eye sperabit ito Friday se same lilood nersel leakager-me hape not siqrifriant. Thir nicl he the 3 nd eye-dactar susit in the last luech or so. We liope suau $\theta$ jet $\theta$ the canclusuois.

Please toll me $l$ an not lang-unnded!
(e) Sunceoly jours

CROBERT PIFILIIP I PCNURCM

In the name of God Amen. I William Upchurch
2 of the county of Walks being in perfect health and memory (WILKES) 3 do make and ordain this to be my last will and testament in
4 manner and form as following_ iHHHHHHt


6
7 I lend to my beloved wife Sarah Upchurch during her natural
8 life or widowhood all my Estate both real and personal with the $7^{\text {said }}$
9 increase for the support of her and my five children and after her the (Sarah Unchurch ${ }_{\lambda}^{5}$ death
10 or widowhood it is my desire that I cut of my son William Unchurch with one shilling
" sterling Elizabeth Read with one shilling sterling likewise Sarah Filler with one shilling
12 sterling Likewise 4 min Lunsford with one shilling Sterling _I leave the horse Colt to
${ }_{13}$ David Upchurch and the mare or the worth of her to John unchurch at (her) wife death and all the
14 rest of my Estate both real and personal to be Equally divided between my surviving children with

${ }_{16}$ Patty Good Upchurch John upchurch and if any of my above fores said/children should die ${ }_{17}$ with out issue or will then their parts of my Estate shall be equally divided between my surviiving 18 children to them and their heir forever. ASse/Afel? $\longleftrightarrow$ five It is my desire that 19 none of my Estate shall be sold to pay any debt that may be contracted after my decease 20 Lastly I do constitute my beloved wife Sarah Upchurch Executor and
21 LEnard(?) ?ailland my Son David upchurch Executors to this my last will and testament in 22 witness where of I have here unto set my hand andappart(?) my seal this 5th day of March 231785 $\qquad$ Lawond?
aspixed (3) a

24
25 Signed and sealed
26 in presents of
27 Issac Martin
28Thomas Green
2aJohn Bag?by $\rightarrow$ Baqby
William unchurch ******** sealed****

Cousin Phil
6 July 2001
Oh how I hate it when I am so wrong! Have pushed and turned trying to make Joseph as a son of William 2 Even with the info you sent.. I finally got his will from North Carolina. There are lot of questions in it but nothing that helps my idea on Joseph. There seems to be eight children in the will but William states five children. Perhaps some are wives of sons and or grand children. Again the Abel/Afel question is raised. (I think this is Abel). Liz and I have tried to read and translate the document but as you can see there are still questions in either spelling, verbiage and/or words, that we can not get. (attachment two) The original copy I got was on $81 / 2 \times 14$, but was no better than this copy.
So back to the hunt!
Question 1 Was there a fourth brother to William 2, Richard 2 , and Michael 3? I think I did not transcribe your chart correctly. I have a James 2 with the same dates as James 1. I think you told me at one time we think he (James) had no issue. If that idea is correct, I would think we must work on Michael 3 b 1729 D ? as the father of Joseph even though that would make Michael 3 at least forty six at Joseph's birth.
I have scoured the LDS library and microfilm with no results.
I think you had Michael 3's children as William 4,George, Sherwood and an Elizabeth. Is there any reason to think Joseph and/or others may be in that line? Do you have any thing to show if Michael 3 was also born in Brunswick Co.? When and where and where and when he died?
Do have any other ideas where we can go from here?
I have gotten some great info on my Read line. Back to the first governor of Virginia. I also have found a lost cousin who in into genealogy and a half sister I had not heard from in about thirty years.
It looks the Upchurchs, Reads and Bullocks were all in Brunswick Co. at about the same time.

I hope your cruise was wonderful and that the house was finished when you got home. Upon second thought maybe your wonderful wife won't want to


Attachment 1 Copy of original will of William Upchurch
Attachment 2 Our try at reading

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { Nato: will if uulbam } U \text {, IV } \\
& \text { Ploce k in hic buafite }
\end{aligned}
$$

upehwed
83 qu Rainbow Dr.
Show Low $A 2$
8598

## JOHN READ 4

## Phil:

Here is another idea with little to back it up:
William (b 1735) married Sara about 1755 in Brunswick Co. Va.
Children born between 1755 and 1769
Sara later married (?) Pillar
Elizabeth later married (?) Reid
Patty later married (?) Good
Amy later Married (?) Lunceford
Abel
Children born between 1770 and 1775 about which time William moved to Wilkes Co.
N.C.

John born circa 1770
Sherwood born circa 1771
David born circa 1773
William born circa 1774
Joseph born 1775.
William died about 1787 leaving will naming Sara,Patty,and Amy who could have married at the time the will was drawn and Abel.
The younger sons would have been minors at time of the will; John 17,Sherwood 16. David 14., William 13, and Joseph 12 and possibly could not have inherited.

This does not discount a second wife before 1769.
As usual this plays for me but I have nothing to back it up but some random ideas from the internet.
By the time you get this we will be in Show Low and I will be hard at work at the LDS family history library.
Digest this and let me know your reaction. Then send me off in another direction.


Show Low Az. 85901
520-537-3715

JOINN READ U
UPCHURCH
351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
CHESTERFIELD, MISSOURI 63005-4840
(636) 530-6022

UUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU

JOHN UPCHURCH
8390 RAINBOW DRIVE
Sito UL LOW, A 285901
Deas Cousin fohn,
it is now 8:20 Pm an the 31st and timu $\theta$ close shap for the next II dags as un depant larly tomonaur for on Alaskan Crivie
fuat in the lat tind dayp I hane gatten my "stupp" in semi arolus und cons mour begio. Dt prosen a fere Ttings.
$A=p e r$ your phone call on $24 m A y 2001$ se ite posidile impostance of wulleain U, IV d 1787 (uulher $i o$, Ni) I have cocaded my 10 page 15 etem Biofile for him and phounde a copy herenitt. Pleare semein o sarie questrow. Thece are a fen nose mooks o cramnie where i migent hope ot fund more detail unhen $l$ seturn. By that time i hape $A_{\text {o }}$ hane a verpanse from Bruce pruit, my serarcher in Rablengh, $N C$ so we

Can ree if he is any good.
Ke the 9 chuderen of welham $A$, IT one unas sometemes cunten os, "A BEL" lut \& lian Dounde "ASAL" on "AFAL". To ite. hest $y$ my hasualedge he mar newer heand fram again ander any if the three mamez. I have a great deal on sees Dasudit john and sush detail titat seems most litiely it the it uulliain. Eddy (EDWARD?) ir not heand frem again. Ix mould be most heippil to corato the parvibier of $R E I D$, PELLER \& LUNCEFORD Csealed wibluen 3 of ttie daughters smanned male by these namer. $E$ © litoge a trail fatres.

Lets heep Atco joust.
sincevely your


$$
\text { [ROBERT PHILLIF } H P L H U R C W]
$$

## JOHN READ UPCHURCH

This is just a note to tell you I screwed up!
I now think Anne Hamilton was the wife of John 3 (151 1747) She was the mother of John 7 (4168).
Alas that fitted wonderfully the way I had it before ie Mother of John (1770) ,Sherwood (1771) ,David (1773), William (1774), my Joseph( 1775) and James.

I still think that it makes sense with a second wife of William $2(161-1735)$ and that she was the mother of these boys.
That would work with Sara as mother of Elizabeth Reid U, Patty Good U, Sarah Pillar U., Amy Lunceford U., Abel U., and another William U.

A second wife in about 1768 would make sense for several reasons. William could have been young enough ( $35-40$ ) to sire the boys (above) and could have needed the second wife to help rear the early children if Saran had died.
I hope this reaches you before you spent too time on the other idea.
We will be going north May 15-27. There is a LDS family history library in Snow Flake and I will just move in for the summer.
Hope all you trips went and go well.
I'll let you know when I finally prove any thing.
Couzin
John Read U

John Upchurch 8390 Rainbow Drive Show Low, Az. 5901

JOHN READ U
UPCHURCH
351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
(636) 530-6022

UUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU
6 mAY 2001
JOHN UPLHURCH
PO BOX 368
LOKEVELLE, AZ 85341
Dear fobs, Cousin tint is.
your lett suit is correction reach ot sue cen 4 MAY 2001. This will. he helpful whens get to prover your litters of earhir att in which you moposed a line of ascent for your ancestor foseph $u$ le 1225.

As you will see pram the endored copy of on spring 2001 saga me are now in lush shive retariviry ot mo from NC Salluir and I have spent every day trying A get cen "stuff" takes care of. The Rehab people noun have all the met dry wall ont an well ar all the lower level carpet + ryperlenel mast bedroom carpet + sulifloos. They may hare some suras sulyear \& teas cent hut tray nam sbuster Do prot bach the dy y mall $x$ suliflor, They have 3 as 4 mare mech work.

Sollarine ank e nuse spent moct of on time tryeng to dry fanily turtseyt persanal paper. we are spreading them out and when the meathits allowe outsinte. We ae usmp 3 niciowane osere \& The Negular onen it do the frival dorying. If you foget of take sent a poper clip a forie is stastod iń Dto Nuisounue. Fortunutely anly aloent $5 \%$ of my resoide got met lut that it a huge ansunt exenso -459 book at last count \& stalb some of he hitd. In all of thit mocen same of the stach of papes are gettiry quit muyed up - Afor die aryeng is finmished it will tatie sue a conple of weeh do get eneything poperly foild a yani. In the end anly a small amount mill he loit - lut it treasur eney sheet - such as all pager from you ot copier of mine A you.
we have an Alorha cruise planned 1-11JONOI. Sallaine sand sue shauld cancel luit l ivsed we go. It will be in celebstoss of ons houre benng huhorichle again-a kope.
folm, ane of the good outsomer for an NC trp is that 9 unct und engoged a man $A$ extrat Archinal secork is NC for sue. He comer buplily resommended and in a nery quiet a shy pesson, we setted an 12.50 an hour for hir woch unhich e ttush is guit reasonalile. Ill try him an a fen itenu and see hou if turm ant if Etur mosh uill $\&$ should be able to fill sone nort in my record oner the sext senhal yeaw. One birer un hope.
\& hane noted ltat you will shigt A shome Low ar of 15-27 MAT. Hope your find the LDS Lelisany there as helpfinl as tory hure been $\theta$ we over tto yean. Peshaps Liz niill he glad $A$ get yeu out of the hence sallmine seeme $A$ be kappy inhen e get out of the house-9t usually meare a shoppeng trys fos her, Pechape l'l un out of excurer soon nap can get buch A sensir fannly hostory zuoch includony that in whish yau and $P$ nane a nuetuat istesent.
survely youn
Fi. Pe Phil Eyphwets
[RDBERT PAILLID UPCALOKCA]

JOHN READ U
UPCHURCH
351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
CHESTERFIELD, MISSOURI 63005-4840
(636) 530-6022

UUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU
19 APRZOO1
JOHN IPCHURCH
PO BOX 368
LUKEVILLE, AZ 85341
Dear Cousein fahrn,
$I$ it seems ì gene you soltrirg hent excuses. your letter of 11 APPROI ansund on the 16 th and I had hopped it denste seweal hours $\theta$ it before. ctor mument. I $x$ ic now 5:.00 Am an the 19, ©t and in ane hour we leane far a 15 day family hitony Aups $\theta$ NC. wle haw, ti ilo 600 mile Edag A jex do Ashmulle, $N C . i n$ the lact several days moch tome hac bein spest in geltory ready for bie liys, we also had upulumd comsir sisit easier thier neeb fram CA. We will be haci on 6 may and ydie do my buit ti get to yem beces theti.
your letter will talu sance sevoci sbady tince, g'il stast frim shaten ard get out all smy repeserie and addren
foth senour pioposals you have made. Shie ir somettury l caunat do off stat eap if * my head altsough suy repesern fall int Eplace seadily ance e get int the epport.
\& like the uay yeu haw haid cent clater and your use if aitual or approxisuald lusbt dater $D$ heipt dengnatt a pesson of $x_{3}$ a cestarn gexin mame - such as bullian 1735. A great shostent i eppertine.

Nour about mahivg up a stasy and lieing ahout it !!! My moliem m laat I have a poor memony and con senes supplased do go. Thus, \& am stork unlt Deiling the trabty and hope ney muind will resonstrat the same stary lach time. Tellng ith tuitt is one of noy nandicape or foults
folm - you are one of my most prygd Cousins. Don't shod seoussexf uniti ue haw solned fosepth 1775 ! sewseely youn Gegamb ed $\operatorname{Lip}_{\text {g }}$.
(ivi) Oliil upreliumal
[KOBENT PIdILLIM LAPCAURCM

Phil:
April 11,01
Here I go again. I think you think, as do I do that my Joseph must be the son of either William 1735 or Michael 1729. I have scoured the "hated internet" and have come up with the enclosed chart.

I have found in at least three places that list Anne Hamilton as a second wife of William 1735, and the mother of John 1770. I have found a relationship with John, Sherwood 1771, and William 1774 . . There are two David's, one born 1761 who would be son of Michael 1729 and one born 1773 would fit with John 1770, Sherwood 1771, William 1774 and my Joseph 1775, all the sons of William 1735 if he did have a second wife (Anne Hamilton).
Sherwood as the son of Michael 1729 would make the father 42. Possible but not likely. If we could prove Anne Hamilton as the second wife of William the grouping of these five boys makes sense. William would have been 40 and with a new wife went Joseph was born.

I know how you feel about the intern-et. I agree I have found compound errors there. But this makes sense to me. Now how do we prove this?

I also have problems with the dates on Enoch 1729 and my Joseph 1775. Enoch's siblings of Ambrose 1804,James 1808,Wilson 1810, Rachael 1818 and Felix George 1820, leaves a huge gap to Enoch.1829. If Joseph, (as I know) was born in 1775 Enoch would have been born when Joseph was 54 . A space of twenty-five between kids. Then that makes Enoch 18 when Joseph Hamilton was born in 1847. We know Martha Patsy Bradley was the mother of all of them.

Phil, I think I have worried too much about to even think straight. I may just make up a story and lie about it.

Any suggestions other than shooting my self?
John Read U.

John Upchurch
P.O. Box 368

Lukeville. Az. 85341

William 1735

Michael
1729
1749 ..... 20
1750 ..... 21
1751 ..... 22
1752 ..... 23
1752 Elizabeth ..... 24
1753 ..... 25
1755 Moses ..... 26
20 M Sara
21175627
22 1757 ..... 28
23 1758 ..... 29
24 1759 ..... 30
1760 George ..... 31
25
1761 David ..... 32
26
26
33
1762
34
176327
1764 ..... 35
29
1765 ..... 36
31 1766 ..... 37
32 1767 ..... 38
33 M Anne Hamilton 1768 ..... 39
34 1769 ..... 40
35 John 1770 ..... 41
36 Sherwood 1771 ..... 42
37 1772 ..... 43
38 David 1773 ..... 44
39 William 1774 ..... 45
40 Joseph 1775 ..... 46
41 1776 ..... 47
42 1777 ..... 48
43 177849
44 1779 ..... 50
45 1779 ..... 51
46 1780 ..... 52
47 1781 ..... 53
48 1782 ..... 54
49 1783 ..... 55
50 1784 ..... 56
51 1785 ..... 57
52 1786 ..... 58
53 died 1787 ..... 59
Children with out dates; Possibly William's and Sara's between 1755 and 1767 ?
Elizabeth Reid Unchurch
Patty Good Upchurch
Sarah Pillar Upchurch
Amy Lunceford Unchurch
Abel Upchurch
William

## John's Contacts.....



Sent: Tuesday, April 10, 2001 7:49 PM
Subject: Re: Upchurch's
John, I'm sorry but I'm not able to be of much assistance to you. All I could find was Elizabeth Upchurch to William Brown in 1790 and Elizabeth Upchurch to Zachary Fields in 1786, both in Brunswick County Va.

Under Anne Hamilton I found a marriage to Thomas Bethshers in 1786, also of Brunswick County Va.

Here is a couple of tidbits.

1. William Upchurch born 1678 in Va., died in Raeford County N. C., no date
2. William Upchurch born 1729 in Va., died in Raeford County N. C., no date
3. William Upchurch, H. S. 7,212 page 85 of Colonial Soldiers of Virginia, I have no Idea what the numbers mean.

I hope some of this is of use to you. Good Luck
$J i m H$.

UPCHURCH
351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
CHESTERFIELD, MISSOURI 63005-4840
(636) 530-6022

UUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU
JOHN UPCHURCH
6APR2001
Po BOX 368
LUKEVIUE, A2 85341
Deas cousin folm,
The harder \& mack the hehinder liget! I have 3 of yeur lettero cen hand und mondor Ot crop you this nolo of hex yon hnour where $l$ stand nit mesenerg Ctrens.
\#1 Recid 14MAR 2001-9 have toso phad out on my derk and an about $2 / 3$ she terougls prosensery it. 9 it mar tho may meler wh left for NATCHEL2, MS on $22 \mathrm{MAh}+$ war shit Atad inken ue setunex $2 n 28 \mathrm{mos}$ [wekiad a great time - ment in a dogen axtehellum hower, had some greit oyster. spent a day nid Upelanch cousin on tod way uacks since returnirg a ranety of praject have hept ave hary $+~ \& ~ h e e p ~ p e a b i n g ~ t h e r s ~ o f f ~ t h o ~ t o p ~$ of moy dech nowt che hoper of diggery down OHour stupt of 14 MiAR 2001
\#2 Recil leter pran you 28 mAR - 1 nued et study and seply
\#3 yeuterd ay [5APR 20.0 ] 9 got you lettes

スー
Thansnutisg the Boh Daundion Repact cosusesy Bo yphund Fanuly in ssumsunch Lo, VA. hase read two dser and thenle it ic sireat. \& can tett Mghtanayy \& have $95 \% \%^{t}$ of celiat he is reposen, Howow, Oter seqseffacsat ponit is thut he hac cacpuily gowe cuen these recorle and mesented oryusizgd connmeit. Now it ir mug joh to cacyully compace wi entrie untt nuine and ot see if any neur condupion can he drawn. Opf hand I moved say Atir ucill taks me 15-20 hours. I am glad to hane Dro oppoclority lut hope yeu uidl undertavel if it later sne a hitts while to get to tis ferll gol.

Lofe is fall. yedorday sue boaglit a new digital inmen o a color punite to help uniln parvily luotory work. Sunie setwruy foum Nathery we hame had to replace our copier az boe oed sharpe SF 8300 died at tot sajie old aje of 12 year. $A t * 4,00$ sur new copmé (nsed) mi a manste thut is a lax smaser lthan $l$ am. Ix in fout and cuts, slicies, drees, staples, et, ed.

Whill lwyeng oun camena I hannd itrat Utib solesperson ir sury shang on zomputere. For
$\$ 15 / \mathrm{M}$ lie nill cone to am hosue of hoed our hand on getteng project skasbd-soch ac geten on line - mayhe late two gear.

Tolny un go to tot cencety to funalye on order for on badstaner, we abready nane plot $(x)$ and an lepcitrefict bench.

Cousin Bill Pittillar a uife mavy of CA will mut me next rueeh. Lite yeu be suar honn in $7 X$ o ic y tho moresu Clan.
we will be in NC, 19APR-6mAT dourg famity wotay mach. Fnom ITUN-NTVN we nuill be on an Alaska cruie. on Is JVN vue go io an uphliuch reusuon in IL, hife ir Good!
fohn, I seally apprevity your controws virlung to dig for ted prosento of foseph it d 1195. 2* Itere mar an amand BO1"フNE Mo.ST DOGGES UACATiscit" you mowed he lote most desersurig.

Nrvy Brown har not respanded of vay lette so ll dan't suppase un sinlt see he, on ou $\operatorname{limp}_{\infty} O N C$

Glad $A$ hear LIT ii dong well!
(Ei) Sincury youm
\{RORERT PIFFLLEP UPCHORCLH\}

## TON READ $U$

Phil:
In addition to enclosed I have found on the internet the following:
Anne Hamilton as the mother of John (170) born 1770 ????
Also number of children whom any of whom could be children of either
William 2 (161) or Michael 3 (159) to wit:
Sarah who could have been named after her mother Sarah, wife of William 2 (151)
Susanna
Amey (Amy?)
Elizabeth my guess dau of William 2 (151)
Edward
Patty (Patrica ?)
David
Abel
I of course I can't prove any of them. Perhaps as we go along, they may fall into place.
I use bc or Bc in my charts for born circa when I am not sure about the date.
I will get this mail off tomorrow and let you know if Bob finds any thing else.

## Cousin

John Read U.


> John Upchurch 8390 Rainbow Dr. Show low, Az, 85901

## From: <RFDavid (A)

To: seagieraagroxodigynekmx>

Sent: $\quad$ Saturday, March 17, 2001 7:50 AM
Subject: BRUNSWICK COUNTY VA RESEARCH
John,
I have completed the easy portion of this research and have many Upchurch references, all of which I'll send you with my analysis.

There is little question that Joseph Upchurch was born in Brunswick County. There is no conclusive document, but the travels of Sherwood Upchurch give strong circumstantial edivence.

Sherwood was listed in the tax books in Brunswick County in 1787 and 1788, then as you know appears in the 1790 census of Rutherford County NC. I feel certain the younger Joseph and James Upchurch went with him, probably brothers.

The anomaly, one I have never run across, is that Sherwood was head of a household in 1787-88, but he was exempt from the tax because he was not yet 21. The record is clear that he was age 16-21, which matches your later data. The Sherwood Upchurch household owned no land, and had neither cattle nor horses. It is not clear why Sherwood in effect set up on his own at a young age.

Approaching this in another way I am able to determine that most of the Upchurch families in the time period 1770-1790 are NOT parents of these boys. These are families that left Virginia soon after the Revolution and went to several other counties in North Carolina. The only two men who remain on the tax rolls past the mid 1780's are Michael (sometimes Mial, Myhill) and William UPCHURCH. I do not yet have enough info to connect Sherwood with either of them, but I will go into the Court papers next week to see if there are any clues.

I will have a report for you at the end of the week. To long for e-mail. Can you give me a mailing address? I work in WordPerfect 5.1, out of date, but I like it. Shall I send you a disk in this format, as well as the print out? I cannot tell you how, but I do know that WordPerfect can be transposed into most other word processing systems.

I can't handle plastic but you need not feel constrained to send payment until you have other reasons to travel to a US post office, if that is the case. I can handle a check in pesos, if that makes any difference. .

More shortly. As you have questions send by e-mail.

## Bob Davidson

One hesitates to put forward what is only a hunch, but for what it's worth, I wonder if the DAVID UPCHURCH who appears in the 1800 census of Rutherford County NC is a mistake? I checked the original census and it is indeed clearly written "David" but I wonder if it is a mistake for Sherwood. Then as now, the census takers made mistakes. Do you have any records of this David beyond that one item?

## John's Contacts.....


To: $\quad$ "eagle1aa" < \& ※
Sent: $\quad$ Saturday, March 17, 2001 1:28 PM
Subject: Fw: Upchurchs
--. Original Message -
From: eagle1aa
To: Robert Davidson
Sent: Saturday, March 17, 2001 1:02 PM
Subject: Upchurchs
Bob: Looking good!
I have found a William U. who married a Sarah ? in Brunswick Co. in 1756. I have no idea how he fits. My guess is that he was the son of William b 1729 and father of William b 1758 and George b 1760. May be too to be the father of my Joseph.

An other idea is that William b 1735 was the father of :
John b 1770
Sherwood b 1771
David b 1773
Joseph b 1775
James b (1773-1774 or 1776)
He would have married late about age 35 or maybe had a second wife.
It would be great to be able to prove this.
Send a us check is no problem. The problem is getting it in the US mail. The post office is 60 miles away. I an going up for dr. appointment on the 26. If you want part or all of it I will send it. I also need your address.
As for me The winter (June-Nov 1) is :
post box 368
Lukeville, Az 85341
phone 011-526-382-5025
Summer is
8390 Rainbow Dr.
Show Low, Az. 85901
phone 520-537-3715
I think you are doing great and go gettem!
John

## Phil:

Enclosed is the report from Bob Davidson. While it does not give our answer, I have formed a strong that I would like to run by you. You have told me that some times you must interpret facts when thing cannot be documented. Of course I don't have the skill, experience, ability or the records you have. As we have talked about before I have found many "facts"" in the internet that are wrong. With that in mind, I would like to offer the ideas on our elusive Joseph.
I have found an Anne Hamilton who was either wife of William (1735)(161) or the wife of John 4 (1770) (170). I also have found Sherwood (1771) (166) as the son of both Michael (1729)(159) and William 3(1735)(161). With in mind we know Sherwood, Joseph and David were close to each other for much of the times and in the same place I think Joseph (1775), John (1770)(170), William 3 (1774)(162), Sherwood (1771)(166), David(1773) and James ((1772-1776?) all sons of William 2 (161) It is very likely if they were the sons after a second marriage(to Anne Hamilton?)
Sherwood fits better there than as brother of William 4 (1758)(160) and George (1760) (137). I also find several children of either William 2 and or Michael 3. I don't have any guesses as to who belong to whom. But some could belong to William 2 and Sarah. I would guess William 2 married Sarah about 1755 and then Anne about 1768-1769. I have Susanna, Amey, Elizabeth, Edward, Patty, and possibly another Abel.

If these ideas are close to right. I would have a chart like this:
William 2 (1735) married to Sarah about 1755
Then married to Anne Hamilton about 1769
Sons of second marriage
John (1770)
Sherwood (1771)
James (1772?)
David (1773)
William (1774)
Joseph (1775)
William 2 (1735)(161) would have been only35-40 years old as these six boys were born.
I know this is a WAG (wild ass guess) but it works for me. Please me your council and advise. I am also trying to get some information from the Anglican and Baptist church record but so far no answer.
I hope the snow is gone and that you and your bride are well. Liz is doing too well! The Doctors can't believe she really had a heart attack. And I am just puttering along. Couzin John Read


John Upchurch
P.O. Box 368

Lukeville. Az. 85341

# Phone (804) 346-3312 * * * E Email RFDavideaol.com 

March 23, 2001
John Upchurch
PO Box 368
Lukeville AZ 85341
Dear John,
This report will give you much information, and will place your family in Brunswick County before 1788, but unfortunately I was not able to find the exact connection you need. There are two men who could be father to Joseph Upchurch, but not enough info on either to document the connection. The key birth records you need are in a Parish Register that has never been found, if they were ever recorded. You may be able to make some connections from the work you have had done in North Carolina which will be helpful.

There are a few Brunswick County records that I have not read. These are loose papers having to do with lawsuits, items that were never recorded in the court books. Most are routine things like bills for debt, subpoenas \&c which give no family information. The chance of finding something important here is not very good, so I have hesitated to take the time to read these. See what you think after you've read the report.

I assume that you have seen Belle Lewter West's book on the Unchurch ancestry in England and the first generations in Virginia, before they came to Brunswick. I thought her work was very good. I'll be happy to send you a copy of her opening chapters if you do not have. The open question would be whether important Virginia records have surfaced since she wrote 25 years ago. It is not that old records turn up in unusual places, although that does happen, but that records in storage or in a courthouse basement are catalogued and made available to researchers.

I'm sure you will have questions, please forward by e-mail. I enjoyed the work, just wish it could have completely solved the problem at hand.

Sincerely,


UPCHURCH Families Brunswick County virginia 1740-1800

There are several UPCHURCH families in Brunswick County beginning in 1739. They must be closely related to each other, descendants of the immigrant Michael UPCHURCH who came to Virginia about 1650 . The family in England and Surry and Isle of Wight Counties, Virginia, was researched by Belle Lewter West, who published Upchurch Family of England, Virginia and North Carolina in 1972, but of the Brunswick families, only one can be fully documented.

James UPCHURCH Senior (died 1784)
In colonial Virginia after 1700, open land was available for purchase at nominal cost from the government. Application was made, a survey of the property followed, then a patent was issued to the new landowner if the land was found to be vacant. The surveys were not kept, but the land patent was recorded in Williamsburg and a copy given to the patentee. These patent books have survived.

1752, July 20. James UPCHURCH, son of John UPCHURCH, Patent, Brunswick County, 400 acres, North side White Oak Creek, adjacent Joseph YARBOROUGH, Richard LEDBETTER. (Cavaliers and Pioneers 6:137)

James UPCHURCH identifies himself as "son of John UPCHURCH" to distinguish himself from cousins of the same name who had already settled here. His father John UPCHURCH is of earlier record in Surry and Southampton Counties and apparently never came to Brunswick. Over time he bought other land joining to his first patent, all on branches of White Oak Creek in the south central part of the county (see map):

1764, November 24. Thomas GILLIAM and wife Mary of Southampton County [sell] to James UPCHURCH, for $£ 50,310$ acres ... South Side White Oak Creek joining the westward road, adjacent UPCHURCH [his earlier patent], RANDLE, SIMS, HINES, TAYLOR. Witness: John ROBINSON, Henry EDMUNDS, Lewis WILLIAMSON, John TATUM, Moses JOHNSON. (Deeds 9:290)

James UPCHURCH, as James UPCHURCH Senior voted in the election for Burgesses in 1768, ${ }^{2}$ and in 1774 he was appointed Surveyor of the Road from Quarles Swamp to Rattlesnake Creek (Orders 13:20). As such he was responsible for keeping the road in good repair, and in 1780 he was paid for building a bridge over Rattlesnake Creek (Orders 13:332).

In 1782 James UPCHURCH Sr. paid real estate tax on his 710 acres and in the next year added another 57 acres to his plantation. He died in the summer of 1784, leaving a will:

[^1]

James UPCHURCH, Will written June 24, 1784, proved July 26, 1784.

- To son John UPCHURCH, all land below the westward road on the north side of White Oak Swamp, adjacent Zachariah SIMS, Stephen SMITH.
- To son James UPCHURCH, for life, lands on south side of White Oak Swamp below Baitses Spring Branch, adjacent Jesse TAYLOR, and Negro boy Hall for life.
- To grandson Burwell UPCHURCH, the land given James UPCHURCH and the Negro boy Hall, after James' death.
- To grandson John UPCHURCH, 57 acres called FIPP's land South Side Quarles Swamp.
- To son Harmon UPCHURCH, all lands not otherwise given and negro wench Doll.
- To daughter Selah MOSELEY, Negro girl Judy.
- To daughter Edith MOSELEY, 5 shillings.

Executors: My three sons, John, James and Harmon. (Signed) James "X (his mark)" Upchurch. Witness: George WALTON, Meredith POYTHRESS, James FIPS. (Wills 2:348)

The three sons of James UPCHURCH Sr. left Virginia. Over the next several years they went to North Carolina, documented as they sold their inherited land in Brunswick County.

John UPCHURCH sold his land in 1786:
1786, September 27. John UPCHURCH to Stephen SMITH, for $£ 6.10$, 16 acres White Oak Swamp adjacent said SMITH. (Signed) John "X" Unchurch. Witness: Ben PEARSON, Charles SMITH, John NEAL, Charles ATKINS, Arthur HARRIS. (Deeds 14:339)

1786, November 13. John UPCHURCH and Nanny his wife to John NEALL, for $£ 120,230$ acres on White Oak Swamp, adjacent Stephen SMITH, SIMMS. (Signed) John "X" Upchurch, Nanny "X" Unchurch. Witness: Isaac MOSELEY, Charles SMITH, Stephen SMITH, Cudbert NEALL. (Deeds 14:240) Reference to this deed is also found in the Order Books, where her name is given as "Nancy."

John UPCHURCH went to Chatham County, North Carolina, where he is listed in the 1790 census with wife, three sons and three daughters. He died before 1800, when his wife "Anny" is found in the census as a widow.

John UPCHURCH's wife may or may not be the Ann UPCHURCH, left a bequest of 20 shillings in the will of her father Joseph HAMBLETON (HAMILTON) in 1780 (Wills $2: 459$ ). But Ann HAMILTON may have been the wife of another of the UPCHURCH family. Few of the early marriage records of Brunswick County have survived.

James UPCHURCH Jr , son of James Sr , is of less certain record, but he is gone from the Brunswick County tax lists after 1785, and
is probably the James UPCHURCH listed in the 1790 census of Franklin County, North Carolina. His son Burwell UPCHURCH was living in Franklin County in 1803, when he sold land in Brunswick County that had belonged to his father and his grandfather:

1803, May 12. Burwell UPCHURCH of Franklin County, North Carolina to John HARRISON, for $£ 60,237$ acres devised by James UPCHURCH dec'd to his grandson Burwell UPCHURCH, adjacent sd HARRISON, Stephen SMITH. (Deeds 19:191)

Harmon UPCHURCH left Brunswick County in 1788 after selling his inherited land:

1788, February 19. Harmon UPCHURCH and Betty his wife to Owen MYRICK, for $£ 75,237$ acres, both sides White Oak Swamp adjacent Zachariah SIMS, John NEALE, Burwell UPCHURCH, Thomas TAYLOR, George JOHNSON, KING. Witness: Briggs GOODRICH, Nathaniel MASON, John "X" CARPENTER, James FLETCHER, John WILTON, James JOHNSON. (Deeds 14:334)

He and his family were living in Montgomery County, North Carolina in 1810.

Before modern farming methods, tobacco culture wasted the land in a generation, and families left for new land in the Carolinas, Georgia and Kentucky. The UPCHURCH men and women remaining in Brunswick County after 1788 are not descendants of this James UPCHURCH.

JAMES UPCHURCH (circa 1700-1765)
This James UPCHURCH was the first of the name in Brunswick County, undoubtedly also coming from the Surry-Isle of Wight County area:

1739, June 29. James UPCHURCH, Patent Brunswick County, 117 acres, South Side Fountains (later Rattlesnake) Creek. Adjacent Patent to William SMITH Jr. (Cavaliers and Pioneers 4:191)

As a landowner he voted in the Election for Burgesses in 1748 (Deeds 3). He sold his first patent, but later acquired another farm of 200 acres:

1755, May 27. James UPCHURCH and Elizabeth his wife of Meherrin Parish to Peter HINES, for $£ 27$, 117 acres, Patent to said UPCHURCH, South Side Fountains or Rattlesnake Creek. (Signed) James "X" Upchurch. (Deeds 5:740)

1762, February 20. Abraham JONES of Halifax County, North Carolina to James UPCHURCH, for $£ 10,200$ acres, adjacent

Benjamin MOSELEY, Thomas BRACEY, Richard BURNET. Witness: Benjamin MOSELEY, Isaac MOSELEY, Thomas MOSELEY. (Deeds 7:61)

This land is not far from the lands of James UPCHURCH Sr. and his family on White Oak Creek. They are clearly close relatives. At his death in 1765, James UPCHURCH left a brief will:

James UPCHURCH, Will (no date) proved May 27, 1765.

- To younger son MYAL, 200 acres and plantation between Benjamin MOSELEY and Thomas BRACY.
- Remainder of Estate to wife Elizabeth and she Executor. Witness: Absolom LEDBETTER, Benjamin MOSELEY, Isaac MOSELEY.
Appraisal of the estate by Valentine WHITE, Thomas MOSELEY, Thomas PARHAM. (Wills 3:425,434)

The wording of this will indicates that he had older son or sons, and it is thought two were the Richard and William UPCHURCH, who are known to have gone from Brunswick County to Granville County, North Carolina about 1757. This move is documented in the Revolutionary records of two of the sons of Richard UPCHURCH. Moses UPCHURCH, by his account, was born in Brunswick County February 13, 1755, and was taken as a child of two to Granville County. His brother Nathan UPCHURCH was, by his account, born in Granville County in 1760. Both enlisted in Revolutionary Service from Wake County, North Carolina and later applied for pensions (See Pension Applications S7776 and S7777).

Another James UPCHURCH bought land nearby in 1774 as James UPCHURCH Jr:

1774, August 15. Bowler DOBINS and Jemima his wife of Meherrin Parish to James UPCHURCH Jr. of same, for £10, 100 acres, part of patent to DOBINS [on Rattlesnake Creek]. (Deeds 10:167)

Mrs. West suggests that he was a son of the James and Elizabeth UPCHURCH above. That may be correct, but if so it is unusual that he received no mention in his father's will. He died in 1783, and from his will, it does not appear that this James UPCHURCH, although married, had children:

James UPCHURCH, Will written September 15, 1779, proved August 24, 1783. All land and estate to wife Elizabeth, everything during her lifetime, land, money, gold, silver, horses \&c. At her death all to be sold and proceeds equally divided between John NANCE, son of Sally SMITH, and James SMITH, son of William SMITH. Executors: Wife Elizabeth and Jesse BREWER. Witness: John BREWER, James BREWER, Lucas "X" REVIS. Wife Elizabeth renounced all claims to legacies and execution was given to Jesse BREWER in 1783. (Orders 2:475)

James UPCHURCH's personal property, three horses and thirteen cattle, were taxed the year after his death. His land, as " 100 acres for James UPCHURCH deceased," remained on the tax rolls through 1789, and was sold in 1790 by John Nance SMITH, the legatee above:

1790, December 21. John SMITH, "son of Sarah or Sally SMITH, a single woman," to Jesse BREWER, a black mare, saddle and bridle, two beds and furniture and all rights to land in Meherrin Parish left by James UPCHURCH to John NANCE or SMITH, son of Sally SMITH and to James SMITH. (Signed) John Nance Smith. Witness: John BREWER, James BREWER, Milly DIXON. (Deeds 15:51)

It is not clear that the SMITHS were related to James UPCHURCH. That "John Nance Smith," as he called himself, could sell James; land indicates that James' wife Elizabeth had died or remarried. There is a marriage in this time frame between Elizabeth UPCHURCH and William BROWN, recorded by Rev. John KING, Baptist, in February 1790.

MICHAEL UPCHURCH (circa 1735-1795)
Michael UPCHURCH was the younger son of James UPCHURCH and his wife Elizabeth, named as "Myal" in his will, and in some records as "Myhill." He was a member of the Brunswick County Militia in 1758, thus at least 18, so born in the 1730's. In 1765 he inherited his father's 200 acre farm "between Benjamin MOSELEY and Thomas BRACY." As a landowner he was a voter in the 1768 election for Burgesses.

There is a Michael UPCHURCH who served in the Virginia Continental line during the Revolution, enlisting in 1778 in Capt. Gregory's Company, 11 Continental Line.

Michael UPCHURCH lived on his inherited land until about 1790, when he sold it to Grief HARWELL. The deed is lost, but record of it was made after Michael's death (Orders 16:516). His household continues on the Personal Property Tax Books, the only UPCHURCH listed, until his death in 1795:

1795, September 28. Thomas BATHSHARES granted administration of the estate of Michael UPCHURCH dec'd. Security on bond: John HARRISON, Thomas POYTHRESS. (Orders 16:502)

Michael UPCHURCH left no will, but an inventory of his estate was made, indicating that he left heirs, but they are not named. The inventory suggests that he lived alone in his old age, with modest property:

1795, October 24. Michael UPCHURCH dec'd, Inventory. 8 hogs E6, 9 shoats, 1 cow and steer £3, 1 horse and bridle £10, Parcel of corn, 1 bed and furniture, 1 saddle, Parcel of
leather, Parcel of barrels, Parcel of tools, Basket and some lumber, 1 pot, pan and skillet, Parcel pewter, 1 chest, Parcel of fodder and shucks, Clothes 12 shillings, 1 bell, cash. Total value $£ 40.10$ by Asa HOLLOWAY, John H. BASS, Benjamin MOSELEY (Wills 4:13).

No record yet found gives the name of the wife or children of Michael UPCHURCH. There is, however, a later record which is suggestive.

Thomas BATHSHEARS was administrator of the estate of Michael UPCHURCH in 1795. Administrators are often, although not always, relatives. Thomas died in 1798, leaving an estate which included a tract of land. He left no will, and the ownership of the land was contested between his widow Elizabeth ${ }^{2}$ and his children. The children brought suit:

1799, May 22. Chancery lawsuit. Ruth BATHSHARES, George UPCHURCH and Rachel his wife, Thomas MOSELEY and Tabitha his wife, Thomas BATHSHARES, Darling LYNCH and Elizabeth his wife, Patsy BATHSHARES, Jesse BATHSHARES, William BATHSHARES, Molly BATHSHARES and Sally BATHSHARES v Elizabeth, widow of Thomas BATHSHEARS and John BASS, his administrator. (Orders 18:187)

The court order books do not give details of this lawsuit, and it is an assumption that all those named as plaintiffs were children, some may have been grandchildren or other heirs of Thomas BATHSHEARS. They won the suit, and John H. BASS was ordered to sell the land, which was sold to Allan LOVE for $£ 81.10$, but no record of the division of the profits from the sale was found.

George UPCHURCH, husband of Rachel BATHSHEARS. George UPCHURCH was born before 1755, and is perhaps too old to be a son of Michael UPCHURCH, but is closely related. He did not own land in Brunswick County but he was taxed for personal property from 1782 through 1788, when he went to Iredell County, North Carolina. He is listed in the 1790 and 1800 censuses there, with a large family. North Carolina records will give more information, but U.S. census records indicate that at some point the family moved to Wayne County, Kentucky. His sons, those still living in 1850, were:

Shadrack UPCHURCH, age 65 born in Virginia (1785) Thomas UPCHURCH, age 62 born Virginia (1788) John UPCHURCH, age 51 born North Carolina (1799).

2 It is possible that Elizabeth BATHSHEARS was the widow of Michael UPCHURCH, remarried to Thomas BATHSHARES. Such a remarriage soon after the husband's death is not unusual, and a fight over property between children of $a$ first wife and their new stepmother is also not unusual.

## WILLIAM UPCHURCH

William UPCHURCH is of scant record in Brunswick County, although he lived there for many years. He was also a militiaman in 1758, thus born before 1740. He was not a landowner. He is taxed for one horse and two cattle through the year 1790, then is gone from the county records. There is no record of his death and no record in Brunswick of wife and family. There are several William UPCHURCH's in the 1800 North Carolina census, but they do not fit the profile of this man.

## SHERWOOD UPCHURCH (1771-1860)

From records in Rutherford County, North Carolina, it is known that Sherwood UPCHURCH was born in 1771 and went to North Carolina as a young man before 1790 , accompanied by two who were almost certainly his younger brothers, Joseph UPCHURCH, born in 1774, and James UPCHURCH, perhaps a bit younger.

That they came from Brunswick County, Virginia is documented in the tax records. Sherwood UPCHURCH was head of a household in Brunswick County in 1786 and 1787, but paid no personal estate tax because he was under $21,{ }^{3}$ and owned neither a horse nor cattle. That a man this young is listed as head of a household is unusual. Sherwood UPCHURCH may have left home and was working elsewhere as a farm laborer.

Only two men still living in Brunswick County after 1787 were of an age to have children born from 1770 to 1775 , Michael UPCHURCH and William UPCHURCH. From records found to date, neither can be discounted as the possible father. There are two other records which may bear on this, but do not give a relationship.

Personal estate tax was collected in the early spring every year, and the records for 1787 give the day on which the tax collector came to the house. In that year Sherwood UPCHURCH and Thomas BATHSHEARS were visited on the same day, indicating that they were close neighbors. Thomas BATHSHEARS, above, was friend and administrator of Michael UPCHURCH.

Of final importance perhaps, but just as possibly a coincidence, is that Sherwood UPCHURCH had a brother named Joseph. The name is common throughout Virginia in this time period, but it occurs only this once in the UPCHURCH family of Brunswick County, and by the work of Belle West, there were no Josephs in the related UPCHURCH families in other Virginia counties or in North Carolina.

[^2]Joseph HAMBLETON of Brunswick County, by his will of 1780 , named his daughter Ann UPCHURCH. It is not clear whose wife she was. That John, son of James UPCHURCH above had a wife named Nancy/Anny indicates that it might be this Ann, but might Ann HAMBLETON be wife to either Michael of William UPCHURCH and mother to Sherwood, Joseph and James?

## THOMAS UPCHURCH

A Thomas UPCHURCH, parentage unknown, was in Brunswick County in 1779 when he witnessed a deed, so born before about 1750 . He is taxed for personal property (horses and cattle) in 1786, but is found in only these two county records. He may be the Thomas UPCHURCH living in Rockingham County, North Carolina in 1790.

## APPENDIX

UPCHURCH Family Tax Records
The new state of Virginia began tax collection in 1782 , recorded in two separate books, one for real estate, and one for personal property. Only landowners are listed in the real estate books, with the amount of acreage for which they were taxed. Many of the real estate tax books before 1800 have been lost.

The personal property tax books have survived for all years, but the earliest ones are extremely difficult to read, in poor faded condition. With a rare exception, only the name of the head of the household is given. Wives and children are not named. The format of these tax books varies from year to year. Households were taxed for the number of men over 16 and for the number of adult slaves, for horses and in some years for cattle. In some years the slaves are named.

In theory a household can be followed year-by-year from 1782 forward until the head of the household died or left the county. But the completeness of the tax lists finally depends on the competence of the tax collector. In some years the lists do not show a household, not because they have left, but probably because the tax collector never got to them, travelling on horseback, on poor roads, sometimes no more than paths through the woods, with few bridges over the creeks.

Brunswick County was divided into two Anglican church parishes. All of the records below are from Meherrin Parish, the southern half of the county on the North Carolina border. No UPCHURCH families are of record living in St. Andrew's Parish, which was the northern half of the county.

## 1782 Tax Assessment:

George UPCHURCH taxed for ... 1 white man over 21. Harmon UPCHURCH ... 1 white man. James UPCHURCH ... 1 white man. James UPCHURCH Sr. ... 1 white man and 3 adult slaves. James UPCHURCH Jr. ... 1 white and 3 adult slaves. John UPCHURCH ... 1 white man. Michael UPCHURCH ... I white man. William UPCHURCH ... 1 whịte man

All of these men were over 21, but in 1782 none had adult sons over 21 in their household.

## 1782 Real Bstate Tax:

| James UPCHURCH Sr | 710 acres |
| :--- | ---: |
| Mial UPCHURCH | 200 acres |
| James UPCHURCH | -100 acres |

## 1783 Personal_Property Tax:

John UPCHURCH, adult slaves named Doll, Sall and Hall
2 white men over 16, 7 horses, 19 cattle.
Harmon UPCHURCH 1 man, 2 horses, 7 cattle.
James UPCHURCH Jr. 1 man, 2 horses, 5 cattle.
Mial UPCHURCH 1 man, 1 horse, 5 cattle.
George UPCHURCH 1 man, 1 horse, 4 cattle.
James UPCHURCH deceased his tax paid by Ben LEDBETTER for 3 horses, 13 cattle.

1784 Personal Property Tax:
John UPCHURCH Slave Sall, 3 horses, 13 cattle. James UPCHURCH Slaves Hall, Moses, Grundy, Young and Judy, 2 horses, 2 cattle.
Harmon UPCHURCH Slave Doll, 2 horses 13 cattle. William UPCHURCH 1 horse, 2 cattle.

1786 Personal Property Tax:
William UPCHURCH 1 horse, 2 cattle. George UPCHURCH 1 horse, 5 cattle. Mial UPCHURCH 1 horse, 2 cattle. John UPCHURCH 2 horses, 10 cattle. Thomas UPCHURCH 2 white men over 16, 2 horses, 7 cattle. Sherwood UPCHURCH Head of household age 16-21, but no taxable property.

## 1787 Personal Property Tax:

In this year it is posisible to trace the day the tax collector visited each household, thus establishing where families lived next to each other.

April 6:
Hermon UPCHURCH 2 slaves, 4 horses, 10 cattle.
April 7:
Sherrod UPCHURCH He is age 16-21, no taxable property. Thomas BATHSHEARS visited on the same day.

April 21:
George UPCHURCH 1 horse, 6 cattle.
April 26:
Mial UPCHURCH
1 horse, 2 cattle.
May 16:
William UPCHURCH 1 horse, 2 cattle.
1788 Personal Property Tax:
Cattle no longer taxed.
George UPCHURCH 1 horse.

Mil UPCHURCH William UPCHURCH

1 horse.
1 horse.
By 1788 the three sons of James UPCHURCH Sr. had all left Virginia.
1789 Personal Property Tax:
Mil UPCHURCH 1 horse.
William UPCHURCH 1 horse.
1790 Personal Property Tax:
Mil UPCHURCH 1 horse.
William UPCHURCH 1 horse.
1791 Personal Property Tax:
Mil UPCHURCH 1 horse.
1792 Personal Property Tax:
MEal UPCHURCH 1 horse.
1793 Personal Property Tax:
Mil UPCHURCH 1 horse.
1794 Personal Property Tax:
Mil UPCHURCH 1 horse.
1795 Personal Property Tax:
Myhill UPCHURCH 1 horse.
1796 Personal Property Tax:
Myhill UPCHURCH 1 horse.
After 1796 no UPCHURCH household appears in any county tax record.

## SOURCES

Belle Lewter West, Upchurch Family of England, Virginia and North Carolina. (Durham NC: 1972) Her research was substantial, giving the early history of the family in England, then following her line into North Carolina.

Nell Nugent et al, Cavaliers and Pioneers, Volumes 1-7, Abstracts of Land Patents and Grants in Virginia 1623-1776. These give the name of the man patenting land, the county of the patent and some indication of its location, either a watercourse or the names of adjacent landholders.

BRUNSWICK COUNTY RECORDS:
The books containing land records, will and estate records and proceedings of the county court are all extant. Many have been abstracted and indexed for publication.

Various taxes were collected in Brunswick County from its inception, but no record of taxes assessed by the colonial (British) government have survived. The state tax record books (above), which begin in 1782, are complete for most years.

Civil records of births and deaths were not required in Virginia until 1853. In the colonial period it was the responsability of the Anglican church to maintain a register of births and deaths and marriages performed by the rector of the parish, as in English practice. Registers from the two parishes in Brunswick County have been lost.

Civil registry of marriage was also not required in colonial Virginia. After the revolution, as many families had left the Anglican church to join the new protestant denominations (especially the Baptists) the local ministers were required to submit each year a list of the marriages they had performed. Some of these lists were then recorded in the court books, but many were not and have been lost. Vogt \& Kethley's, Brunswick County Marriages 1750-1853 gives all surviving marriage records, and there is only one UPCHURCH entry.

All Brunswick County wills, estates and deeds from 1732 to 1810 were read for this paper, the last UPCHURCH deed recorded in 1803. Stephen Bradley has abstracted and published all deeds 1732-1787, with a full name index. After 1787 the deed index was read. A married man selling property was required to have the consent of his wife to do so.

Stephen Bradley has also abstracted and published all wills and estate records through 1812, with the exception of several wills found in Court Order Book \#2. It is estimated, however, that only perhaps one in four men left wills. In other cases, if there was
sufficient property, an administrator would be appointed to take inventory of the estate and sometimes oversee a division of the property to children or other heirs. These records tend to be of relatively wealthy families only. A poor man or woman died and the family took whatever estate there was without notifying the civil authorities. This could be challenged in court, but the value of the estate was rarely worth the trouble.
Court Order Books, with the exception of \#1 (too early for UPCHURCH) have not been abstracted and published. These books are the brief record of day-to-day court actions, lawsuits, appointments of guardians and other items, not described in detail. The books are indexed, but only by the name of the plaintiff in a court action. These indexes were read through the period for UPCHURCH references, but where a family member was a defendant in a lawsuit or a witness, or mentioned in some other connection, the index will not show it.

Sources of Revolutionary data:
John Gwathmey, Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution, a list of all who could be found who served in Continental regiments from Virginia or in the local militia during the war.
Virgil White, Abstracts of Revolutionary Pension Applications. Beginning in 1818 the U.S. Government paid pension benefits to those who could prove service in the Revolutionary War. Their applications usually state when and where they were born, where they served, and sometimes give other family information.

Robert Davidson CG. 9099 Cloisters East Richmond VA 23229

RFDavid@aol.com
March 2001

$$
R E C A 14 \operatorname{Mrti}(z O 01
$$

Phil:
I like this idea. I have a friend, ( 18.00 per hour) who says the Rutherford records are in good shape. I still think John (170) born 1770, Sherwood (166) born 1771, William III (162) born 1774 were brothers of my Joseph born 1775 and David born 1773 and James. Your idea of a third William (William X) would fit that very well.
I send a note Nancy. I hope you two can meet. Her package came yesterday after going to Show Low and on to Lukeville. As you know we don't get to check the box ever day. I have friend coming down this weekend and I will get your package in the mail next week.
I finally heard from Jeanne. As you guess she had her plate full. Her mother passed on this summer. I believe you said you had met her.
I will let you know if I hear any thing about Rutherford.
I hope all is well here and that you don't have too much snow. The only thing white we see is sand.
Couzin
John Read


John Up church
P.O. box 368

Lukeville, Az. 85341
FROM NANCY CANTER
MOORE

NOTES OF RPU CONCERNING LTR JOIN READ 4 TO KPU REC'D 14 MAR 2001 INCLUDENG DISPOSITIDN QF ENCLOSURES (INTERIM REROKT TO JOHN FROM NANCY CARTER MOORE OF RALEEGH, NC)
Pager(35)-(46) are pager from aPCAURCH FAMILY by WEST-Deroud 1
pager (25)-(23) parrenger \$ Inmegrations fict - placed rri flat fill - muchuel $U$, I ouly Uphunch litsd-enfo already an haud.

CENSUS RECORDS
Poger (47)-(50) are for 1790 censur $\&$ prowile good onerall descristions (herce placed is US CENSOS Fale) and purpeits Oo sham NO $U_{2}^{\prime}$ in VA or 81790 (page (50)-kerce copy alro placed in VA Cexur fule.
pager(54)-(59) A rupplement to the 1810 VA censuc-placed in VA censur File - No Vulurcher beted. UPSAOK \& Citumcis $F$ arubier shoun not relenant
pager (12) \& (93) - 1850 cenous Records for TN-place in Censur File - muion sem unpo extradled. One sheet

poger (65)-(69)-1830 TN Censur Abstaco - placed in Absiod file - some nem information.
Poger(i0)-(ii) 1840 tN Census Alistradt-ploced in Abisod file, Listery for FELIX $U$ is nea of $R P 4$ poger (61) *(63). 1820 Censur Index - put in censur foll rager (51) 55 1790 NC censur. Index-place in file
Pg(53) 1800 NC Censm - Nem ot $N D U$ - Reaced in fuce
Pg(64) 1810 NC cenner - Nem of Rost- llaced in file
ig 60 1820 NC censm-Beter copy-plaid in fiec
If (94) $1850 N C$ censur index- suphedet-ducanded

MARRIAGE RECORDS
Pg18-19 my of Revtionfoud co, NC 1779-1866-Put in ing fite Pg20-24 - Sue Pg 20 for dezpontions

## Subject: Re: Upchurchs

Date: Thu, 08 Feb 2001 21:48:29 -0500



Dear John,
The bad news is that no Upchurches at all show in Lincoln County or in Tryon County. (To review, Rutherford and Lincoln were formed of Tryon in 1779, and Tryon was formed of Mecklenburg in 1768. So, theoretically, Joseph, born in 1775, was born in Tryon County, which only existed from 1768 until 1779. Have you got all that?!!) I found out today that there were several fires in Rutherford that destroyed most of the estates records, which is why we find nothing there for Upchurches.

The good news is, I looked at the deed index again and started thinking about Sherwood Upchurch, and how he might be easier to find than Joseph due to the relatively unusual nature of his name. Then I started thinking about the fact that the 1850 census says that Joseph was born in VA. So I did some digging down in the Genealogy Branch, and found a published book entitled "Upchurch Family of England, Virginia, and North Carolina," compiled and written by Belle Lewter West. (As published genealogy books go, this is a pretty good one, as it actually cites book and page numbers of documents, so we can look them up and get copies to verify the information.) In Part II, a chapter entitled Michael Upchurch and the Upchurch Family in Virginia," we learn that one Michael Upchurch came over from England c. 1650, and he and his descendants settled in VA in Surry, Southampton, and Isle of Wight counties. (The latter two are very near the $N C$ border. One of the things that impresses me about this book is that the author traces the formation of the counties and takes that into account as she does the research.)

Well, in the late 1700 s several descendants of Michael apparently moved to NC, to Wilkes, Chatham, and others. The interesting thing is this:
"Sherwood Upchurch first appeared on the Personal Property Tax List in Brunswick County, VA in 1786 and 1787. He next appeared in the Marriage Records of Rutherford County, N.C., when he married Elizabeth Tomberlinson on the 21st of October, 1790. On the 15th of January, 1802, Sherwood Upchurch applied for a Land Grant, which was issued to him on the 27 th of November, 1802, for 75 acres, 'at the head of Long Branch of Second Broad River, in Rutherford County.' Elizabeth must have died sometime before 1804, as the Marriage Records of Rutherford show that Sherwood Upchurch married Polly Pell on the 2nd of January, 1804."

This is all the book has on Sherwood's branch. Here is what I think: Sherwood must be a little older than Joseph if he first married in 1790. (I had thought his 1802 marriage was his first, and so reasoned that he may have been the same age as Joseph.) So, I am thinking he may have been an older brother of Joseph, and that Joseph was indeed born in 1775, but in VA, and later came to NC with or $i_{\mathrm{a}} \mathrm{n}$ relation to

Sherwood. So, it seems maybe Brunswick County Virginia is the place to look for Sherwood and Joseph's parents, pres 1775. We are back in Virginia! Your family history is making me dizzy!

John, I have given you all the extra time I can in the initial search, so if you want me to continue, please decide how many hours of additional research you want and let me know. Please give my regards to Liz, I hope she is feeling well again!

Best Regards,
Nancy

```
> eaglelaa wrote:
>
> Nancy:
> Looks like that is promising. I forwarded your letter to
> Phil and the two other cousins who are helping to defray
> the cost. I think you may be one who finally find
> Joseph's parents. Take your time remember I am in Mexico
> where a week is about a month(more or less.)
> Thanks
> John Upchurch
```


## Subject: Re: Upchurchs <br> Date: Fri, 08 Dec 2000 14:16:15-0500 <br> From: Nancy Carter Moore <ncartewnorremaannetx xx <br> To: eaglelaa [eaglexaz@pxodiguxetum](mailto:eaglexaz@pxodiguxetum)

Dear John,
I am so sorry your Liz has been ill, please give her my heartfelt wishes for a speedy recovery. I know this has to be tough on you both and your family, especially at this time of year.

You have not heard from me because $I$ am having a hard time finding Joseph Upchurch's NC roots. Rutherford wills and estates yielded nothing, and there is only one Rutherford will involving a Joseph Upchurch, and that is in 1802. I did receive your Nov. 8 forward of $T N$ information on your Upchurches, thank you. I have retrieved and made copies of pertinent census records. Since the DeKalb County enumeration has Joseph at age 74 as being born in VA, $I$ am thinking that is where I need to look, since NC is looking fairly dry. If he was indeed born circa 1776 , he would have been 26 at the time of the 1802 deed, in which Andrew Eaves apparently sold him land.

I am still working on it! Since it is a tough case, I hope you will be patient with me. I have no doubt that I can get results for you, given the correct approach, and it seems to me that it is time to approach Virginia records. I wonder if he was born in $V A$ and moved to $N C$ as a young man, since we have a Joseph in the 1800 NC census but the 1850 DeKalb says yours was born in VA? In any case, what we need is documentation to link a VA or NC Joseph to your TN Joseph. Sorry I don't have better news. I'll be searching again next week. Take care of yourself!

Best Regards,

Nancy
> eaglelaa wrote:
$>$
> Nancy: Things have a little busy here. Liz Had a heart
$>$ attack at 4:00 AM Thanksgiving day. Since we were a hour $>$ from the border it took an hour by car to get her to the $>$ ambulance and bout 45 minutes to transfer her to the $>$ chopper. The paramedics called in the helicopter in route $>$ because they did not think she would make it by ground.
> We are back in Mexico after five days in the hospital,
$>$ including her getting a stint in her aorta. The last
$>$ couple of days have been good but she is still bruised and $>$ weak.
$>$ Any thing new on Joseph.
> Just call me Nancy Nurse,
> John Unchurch

## NO NEW

INORMATEON FOR ME
$\qquad$

Yoseph U. married Martha "Patsy" Bradley 21 July 1803. (\#1cite) Rutherford County, North
Carolina Married Bonds, 2 vl. Salt Lake City, Utah: The Genealogical Society of Utah, 1943)

Sherwood U. married Elizabeth Tomberlinson 21 Oct. 1790 (\#1cite)

Sherwood U. married Polly Pell 2 Jani, 1804(\#1cite)

James U. Married Nancy Bradly 29 Dec 1804 (\#1cite)

Children of Sherwood (?) married (\#1cite)
Nancy u. m Michael Painter 1813
Lucy U m James Wells 1817
Elias U m Anne Campbell 1821 (?)
Mildred U m Valentine Burnett 1823 (?)

Joseph $U$ either Witnessed the marriage or acted as Bondsman for James U. 29 Dec 1804(\#1cite
(\#1cite IBID) Rutherford Co. N.C. Marriage Bonds, 2 vols., Salt Lake City, Utah: The Genealogical Society, 1943)

Sherwood is only U. listed on 1810 census of N.C. (D.W. Smith, North Carolina Census index (Dora w. Smith Thompson, Ill. Heritage House .1977)

Joseph and David are listed 1800 Rutherford Co. N.C. census. On the same page 148.
(R.V. Jackson North Carolina 1800 Census (Bountiful Utah Accelerated Indexing Systems 1974)

Sherwood U Uphirch (sic) was the only U. on the 1790 census in Rutherford Co. He was over the age of 16 with one female in the household. (Heads of Families at the First Census of the U.S. Taken in the year 1790: N. C. - US Gov printing office.)

Joseph U. bought 120 acres in Rutherford Co N.C., from Andrew Eaves on 11 Dec 1801. (Both men described as being from Rutherford Co, Alexander McFadin and Andrew Miller owned adjacent land.) (Rutherford Co. North Carolina, Deed Book 15-17: 471-473 (FhL Film 19,914)

Joseph sold this land 22 Sept 1808(Rutherford Co. N.C.deed Book 15-15; 471-473 FHL film no. 1994)

Sherwood bought land in 1798 from Lewis Tommerlinson. In 1790 Sherwood married Elizabeth Tommerlinson. The deed for the land Joseph bought in 1801 was witnessed by William Harmon, Lewis Harmon, and Micah Harmon. Micah Harmon was enumerated next to Sherwood U (Upkirch) in 1790, suggesting the two men lived next to each other.

There were two or more men named William U. living in N.C. in the late 1700s (W. Thorndale and W. Dollarhide, Map Guide to the U.S. censuses. 1790-1920. Baltimore Genealogical Co. 1987, 245.

Only one William U. left a will before 1820. William U. made his will in Wilkes Co. on 5 March 1785. He named is wife Sarah and identified six children, William, Eddy, David Able, Patty, and John. No Joseph! It would appear this William was too old to have been Joseph's father. (Will of William Upchurch Wilkes Co. Original Wills, Sanders, William Younger P.P. Film No. 1,605,073)

Tax records show the following U.s. were taxed in Granville Co.
Richard U. 1755
William U 1755
William U. 1769
William U. 1769

William U. 1771
William U. Jr. 1771
William U. 1785
(C.E. Ratcliff, North Carolina Taxpayers 1701-1786 Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co, 1989)

William U. and brother Richard U. moved from Brunswick Co. to Granville Co, N.C. in1755. (Ada Olive Morgan, "Upchurch Story)

Joseph had land grant in Warren Co. Tenn. .In 1824. (Tenn. plat Book Entries Vol 1 page 175, entry 237 dated 30 June 1824)
(Warren Co. plat book Entries vol 1 page 43, entries 46 dated 14 April 1824, and Warren Co. Grant book 1 page 17 Grant \#46)


Joseph married Martha Patsy Bradley 21 July 1804 in Rutherford Co, N.C.

Martha was born 1789. She was living with son Phelix in Hamilton co. Ill. On the 1860 census.

Phelix was 29 years old in 1850. (1850 Civil Dist No. 6 Dekalb Co. census)

Children of Joseph and Martha:
Ambrose B 1804-5 married Charity (?)

| Rachel | B 1818 (White Co. Tenn.) | married Thomas (?) |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Enoch | B 9 June 1823 | married Louisa Ann Shuster |
| Wilson | ca 1810 | married Elizabeth Fisher |
| Phelix Geo. | B 19 Nov. 1820 | married Anna Cantrel |
| James | ca 1809 |  |
| Salley (?) |  |  |
| (R.P. Upchurch, The Upchurch Bulletin) |  |  |

## Suppositions:

Joseph was closely associated with James U. Probably brothers. Both married in 1804 in Rutherford Co, with Joseph as witness for James. Sherwood U. was also in Rutherford Co. in about the time and was tied to Joseph in land dealings. See above. Possibly brother also?

I believe Joseph was born in either Rutherford or Granville Co, N.C. There very fluid state lines in this Era.

Va. claimed much of N.C. and Kentucky. Joseph may have never known in which state he was born. The area between Brunswick Co. Va. And Granville Co. N.C. was at places less than ten miles. I think that may explain the census data that showed Joseph was born in Va.`

## Dear John,

I just wanted you to know that I started laying the groundwork for the search for the father of Joseph Unchurch this week. I have a printout of the information sheet you sent, and it has been most helpful. You mentioned that the Utah researcher did not provide documentation, did the National Genealogical Society? I would like to know so that I do not replicate your documentation.

That said, call me old fashioned, but $I$ have to do this methodically (beginning with the most recent document you are certain refers to your ancestor and working back, documenting every step of the way with photocopies, NOT notes, to avoid errors) and I cannot work without the documents, so I started in 1850 in DeKalb Co. TN with the census enumeration of Civil District No. 6, page 175. *As with all other records I access, I photocopied this document for you. This is the page wherein Phelix is found living next door to his father Joseph. Please be advised that there are errors in the information sheet you sent me that summarizes the work you had done in Utah and elsewhere.

The first error I found was revealed by the 1850 DeKalb Co. TN census enumeration. Your sheet says that Joseph Unchurch died in September, 1850; this is not possible, since he was alive and well in DeKalb Co. on November 16, 1850. We will need a death record, will, or estate record to know when he died. I may be able to furnish one as we have lots of Tennessee records. Would you like me to find this for you?

Also, DeKalb County was formed from Cannon, Warren, and White counties in 1837-1838, not in 1827, as your sheet states. (Seventh Edition of the Handy Book for Genealogists, p.270. I copied the information on county formation along with a nice county map and one that shows counties for you, so you can see for yourself.

The 1850 census entries show Joseph Unchurch at age 74 (so born in 1776 or after Nov. 16, 1775) living with wife Martha (age 67 so born in 1783 or after Nov. 16, 1782); he is a farmer with $\$ 600$ in real estate; he was born in Virginia and he can read and write. Martha was born in North Carolina and cannot read or write. Living next door are Phelix, age 29, also a farmer, with $\$ 75$ in real estate; he can read and write and was born in Tennessee. The only adult female in the household is Ann, age 34. She is illiterate. The children, all born in TN, are: George D., 9; Martha, 8; Mary, 6; Joseph F [?], 4; Sarah B., 3; Berry Y. C., 1; and Phelix Cantrell, 4. Two male Cantrells live next door to these Upchurches, so perhaps one of them was widowed and the Upchurches agreed to raise young Phelix. (I see on your sheet that Phelix's sister Sally married Berry Cantrell, so I imagine she had died by then, as Berry y. Cantrell, a house carpenter age 25 , is one of the Cantrells living next door; the other is Joseph Cantrell, age 6, likely his other


Unchurch Family Research

Next I went to the 1840 DeKalb TN census and found Joseph, Phelix, and Wilson Upchurch there, the first two on page 247 and Wilson on page 243. They are-the only Upchurches in DeKalb at the time, according to the index. Phelix is only 15-20 and living on his own in this record, with a female 20-30, presumably Ann of the 1850 census enumeration, who would have been 24 in 1840 if she was indeed 34 in 1850. Joseph is next door, age 60-70, with a boy age 15-20, and pre fermale 5-10, ome female 20-30, and one Female 50-60, the latter presumably Martha.

In TN in 1830, (before DeKain was Eormed) the index lists a Joseph Upchurch in Washington County, one in Fentress County, and one in Warren County; Wilson Openurch issin White County, where one would expect Joseph to be. There is also an Ambrose F. Upchurch on the same page (55) as wilsan Upchurch in white county. I cannot explain this, and in the interest of time did not retrieve or photocopy the original. I can if you would like to have it.

In TN in 1820, just as your family sheet shows, Joseph is in White County, on page 346. I copied only the index entry for this census, also.

The regular 1810 NC census index does not show a Joseph Upchurch, nor does the 1810 TN . The 1810 VA census index shows no Upchurches, however, the 1810 VA special census index (A Supplement to the 1810 Census of Virginia, (Tax Lists of the Counties for which the Census is Missing, transcribed and edited by Netti Schreinder-Yantis) shows a number of Upshurs, including a J. L. in Northampton County. The entry itself says "John Carpenter (J. L. Upshur's land.)" I am not sure these people are Upchurches, but as there are no Upchurches listed in VA in 1810, I thought we ought to look at them.

The 1800 NC census index does list a Joseph in Rutherford, along with a David Upchurch. I will get this entry to check for the age of the heads of household.

I found the Sherwood UpKirk your sheet references in the 1790 census index, in Rutherford County. There were also Upchurches in Franklin, Iredell, Chatham, Granville, Wilkes and Wake counties.

I realize this is all repeat stuff for you (except the corrections), but I had to do it to lay the groundwork for myself. This was done on my own time, not yours, just to make certain that the rest of the search rests on a firm, valid foundation.

My next step will be to examine Rutherford County wills and estates records to attempt to find John's parents. I also plan to get John and Martha's marriage bond for you, unless you already have it. (As usual, I mean a photocopy of the actual bond.) Let me know.

MARRIAGE BONDS

OF

Tryon and Lincoln Counties
North Carolina

Abstracted and Indexed
by
Curtis Bynum

1929
Thir document constitute, Pg.20).-(24) of a Lto 14 mAR 2001 fain Read $u$ of RPA-one $u$ entry - Py $\overline{2} 4$
Pager (20) + (24) - fibid undes TRYON (O,NC-Mannage Fnll Poger.(20)-(29) - all asailable peger fuled under LINCOLN CONC - Manuage Filé The "marroge Bond" section ic excellent arsh a capy has been ploced in the Eeneral section of the mannege fite The" Bowndasie" sectran por western Ni councoo ic also excellent and a cosy hou lieen ploved eir the coographicil file fos Tryon, Rutherpord of Eareen cor

Prated frffo
D fatin Read 4
be jospht 4
former Testament, legacies and Executcr being otherwise before named will and bequaathed ratifying an confirming this and no other to be my last will and Testament in Mitnes hereof. I have herounto set my handa an seal this 30th day of Aughet in the Jear of our Lorf one thousand elght hundredand thirty elght. Signed sealeत published and furnished and feclardd by the said George Painter as his last mill and Testinment in the presence of us who in his presence and in the presence of each other have hereto set our ands and affixed our names.

Test:
Robert Johnson
Daniel Johnson
George rainter (Seal)

SULIER COTRT 1844.
At a Court of Pleas and Juarte session opened an held for tho county of Ruth erford at the court fouse in Rutheriordon on the lst londay a ter the 4 th londay in June ant 5th. day of ugust 1844 . the following 1111 s were proved and admitted to recors.

In the name of God Amen. I Elias Upchurch of the Coventy of Rutherford and state of North Carolina beirg weak in body but of perfect mind and memory do hereby rake and orain this my last will and Testament. First, I aosire all my just aebts to be raid and If it should be my lot to die before my mife I esire her to hola posses and enjoy my lands and all the property I ay bepossessec of every kind until her तeath and then to be sold according to lam and equally aivifor amongst all my Ghiliren become of fullage. I do herob nominate and appost my wife Anna Upchwrch and Jchn Lambkin my Executors to this my last will and TEstament in witness Whereof I have hereunto set-my hand and seal. This $22 n$ day of July 1844. In presence of: Jno Hebb
Mores Logan

GENERIL WDEX TO REAL ESTATE CONVEAACES OF RIUTHERFORD COUNTY, N. C. FROM 1779 TO 1917 - ORANTEE


Subject: Fw: Some Warren/Upehurch land records
Date: Wed, 08 Nov 2000 10:32:33-0700


For your information only
John Upchurch

- Original Message -

To: $\mathcal{W} \cdot \mathrm{X} X X X X X X X X X X X X X X X$
Sent: Monday, November 06, 2000 6:13 PM
Subject: Some Warren/Upchurch land records
Hi John,
Hope you are enjoying your Southern Exposure.
I remember that you had a researcher doing some work for you in the Upchurch lines. Here's some material from the Tennessee Upchurch families:

Henry Warren shows in Warren County (this area would become DeKalb County in 1836 when DeKalb County was formed) as early as November 1823 when he signed as a witness to a deed for Joseph Upchurch:
Warren County 6th of November 1823 between William Gann County of Warren and Joseph Upchurch county of White for 90 dollars paid by Upchurch to Gann purchased 12 acres in the 1st District in Wells bend entered 19 April 1816 certificate \#2351 and by \# 16895 and bounded to wit:
Beginning at a hickory on the bluff of the Caney Fork running thence South sixty poles to a dogwood and red oak thence West thirty two poles to a hickory thence North sixty poles to a beach thence East thirty two poles to the beginning including the improvements where Phillip Keerby (Kirby) lived when entered and where Henry Warren now lives containing twelve acres...... etc. etc.
SS\&D in the presents of
Wilson Upchurch
Ambrose F. Upchurch
his
William X Gann
mark

Henry Warren
July session A D 1824
Given at office in McMinnville this 5th July 1824
Jas
Colville
by
S.C. Colville D.C.

Registered 13 January 1825

Clark Warren shows as surveying a Henry Warren 50 acre plat of land on Caney
Fork in Wells Bend:
Warren County TN Plat Book Entries Vol 1:
Page 175 Entry 237 dated 30 June 1824. Surveyed for Henry Warren 50 acres
on Caney Fork in Wells Bend on conditional line between Joseph Upchurch \& Henry Warren including house and improvement where Warren now lives. Surveyed 25 Dec 1825. Clark Warren \& Thomas Ray. (This Clark Warren may be a son of Henry Warren. There has been nothing else found of him in any records found to date 9-24-2000).
Warren County TN Plat Book Entries Vol 1:
Page 353-354 Entry 1082 dated 2 Jan 1826. Surveyed for Henry Warren 50 acres on Caney Fork north boundary line of Lewis Sto.. survey Worley line, including his improvement and 50 acre survey entered under the act of 182 ? Survey 30 Sept 1826 Wilson Upchurch \& Joseph Upchurch. The above plat appears to have transferred to James Reeves and afterwards the transfer made void.
(My note: These two land grants would be sold to Joseph Upchurch Dec 1, 1838. Henry Warren had bought land over in the newly formed Cannon County in 1837. In 1840 he sold out these Cannon County land holdings also and moved to Miller County, Missouri. Here's that deed Dec 1, 1838 to Joseph Upchurch)

In 1838, Henry Warren sold his land holdings on the Caney Fork River in DeKalb County, Tennessee
DeKalb County, TN Deed BookA P:age 206-207.
Registered in this office 9th Jany 1839
Warren to Upchurch 2 Tracts on Caney Fork River
This Indenture made this twenty first day of December one thousand eight hundred and thirty eight between Henry Warren of the county of Warren and State of Tennessee of the one part and Joseph Upchurch of the county of DeKalb and State aforesaid of the other part. Witnesseth that for and in consideration of the sum of one hundred and fifty dollars to him the said Warren in hand paid at or before the Sealing and delivering of these presents the receipt and payment whereof is hereby acknowledged hath granted bargained sold and delivered unto the said Upchurch his heirs or assigns two certain tracts or parcels of land situate lying and being in the County of DeKalb and State aforesaid but formally was Warren County and on the nineteenth day of (no month written) one thousand eight hundred thirty four said Warren made a deed to said Upchurch for said land and now takes that in and isues (sic) this instead of that it not being recorded, in Wells bend of the Caney fork first beginning at a Dogwood and pointers standing on the conditional line between the parties running thence West sixty four poles to a beech on the cliff of the river thence South one hundred and twenty six poles to a black oak thence east sixty four poles to a stake thence north one hundred and twenty six poles to the beginning containing fifty acres entered June 30th 1824 by No 237 . Second beginning at a white oak standing near the west boundry line of the former tract running thence west ninety two poles to a Dogwood on the bluff of the Caney fork thence South twenty two poles to a

Sower (sic) wood Sassafras and dog wood on the north boundry line of Wilson Upchurches land thence east with said line fifty eight poles to his corner thence with his line south forty five degrees east forty poles to a post oak his corner thence south with his line sixty four poles to a black oak thence east one hundred and fifteen poles to a stake thence north one hundred and eighteen poles to a dogwood thence west one hundred and fifteen poles to the beginning containing fifty acres entered January the Second day 1825 by No 1082 in all one hundred acres with the ... and appurtenances to have and to hold said lands with its appurtenances to the only proper use and behoof of him the said Joseph Upchurch his heirs or assigns for ever and him the said Henry Warren for himself and his heirs doth relinquish quit claim and give up all the right title and interest that him the said Henry Warren has in and to the said lands with its henditaments(?) appurtinances unto the said Joseph Unchurch his heirs and assigns for ever but if any interfering claim shall at any time cause the said Upchurch his heirs or assigns to loose (sic) said lands said Warren his heirs or executory or administrators is to pay to said Unchurch his heirs or assigns one hundred and fifty dollars in testimony whereof the above named Henry Warren doth hereunto set his hand and affix his Seal the date above written Signed Sealed and acknowledged and delivered in presents of
Felix G Unchurch
Enoch S Upchurch
/Signed/ Henry Warren \{Seal\}
State of Tennessee DeKalb County January Term 1839 Henry Warren to Joseph Upchurch Deed 2 tracts of land containing 100 acres and bearing date the 1 st of December 1838 was produced in open court for probate and was duly proven in open court by Felix G Upchurch and Enoch Upchurch Subscribing witnesses to the same who being sworn depose and say that they are acquainted with Henry Warren the bargainer and that he acknowledged the same in their presents to be his act and did for the purposes therein contained upon the day it bears date witness my hand at office this the 7th of Jany 1839.
PM Wade Cl of Said County Court
Do these Unchurch names I see in these deeds or land surveys look like family? Was Joseph Unchurch the elder of all of these Unchurch family members?

It looks like these land holdings are on Wells Bend but the DeKalb County historian didn't know where that was. It also looks like they were on a bluff and the land runs to the south so it must have been on the south side of the river wherever Wells Bend was.

Bob Prater

Joseph U. married Martha "Patsy" Bradley 21 July 1803. (\#1cite) Rutherford County, North Carolina Married Bonds, 2 vl. Salt Lake City, Utah: The Genealogical Society of Utah, 1943)

Sherwood U. married Elizabeth Tomberlinson 21 Oct. 1790 (\#1cite)

Sherwood U. married Polly Pell 2 Jan, 1804(\#1cite)

James U. Married Nancy Bradly 29 Dec 1804 (\#1cite)

Children of Sherwood (?) married (\#1cite)
Nancy u. m Michael Painter 1813
Lucy U m James Wells 1817
Elias U m Anne Campbell 1821 (?)
Mildred U m Valentine Burnett 1823 (?)

Joseph U either Witnessed the marriage or acted as Bondsman for James U. 29 Dec 1804(\#1cite
(\#1cite IBID) Rutherford Co. N.C. Marriage Bonds, 2 vols., Salt Lake City, Utah: The Genealogical Society, 1943)

Sherwood is only U. listed on 1810 census of N.C. (D.W. Smith, North Carolina Census index (Dora w. Smith Thompson, Ill. Heritage House .1977)

Joseph and David are listed 1800 Rutherford Co. N.C. census. On the same page 148.
(R.V. Jackson North Carolina 1800 Census (Bountiful Utah Accelerated Indexing Systems 1974)

Sherwood U Upkirch (sic) was the only U. on the 1790 census in Rutherford Co. He was over the age of 16 with one female in the household. (Heads of Families at the First Census of the U.S. Taken in the year 1790: N. C. - US Gov printing office.)

Joseph U. bought 120 acres in Rutherford Co N.C., from Andrew Eaves on 11 Dec 1801. (Both men described as being from Rutherford Co, Alexander McFadin and Andrew Miller owned adjacent land.) (Rutherford Co. North Carolina, Deed Book 15-17: 471-473 (FhL Film 19,914)

Joseph sold this land 22 Sept 1808(Rutherford Co. N.C.deed Book 15-15; 471-473 FHL film no. 1994)

Sherwood bought land in 1798 from Lewis Tommerlinson. In 1790 Sherwood married Elizabeth Tommerlinson. The deed for the land Joseph bought in 1801 was witnessed by William Harmon, Lewis Harmon, and Micah Harmon. Micah Harmon was enumerated next to Sherwood U (Upkirch) in 1790, suggesting the two men lived next to each other.

There were two or more men named William U. living in N.C. in the late 1700s (W. Thorndale and W. Dollarhide, Map Guide to the U.S. censuses. 1790-1920. Baltimore Genealogical Co. 1987, 245.

Only one William U. left a will before 1820. William U. made his will in Wilkes Co. on 5 March 1785. He named is wife Sarah and identified six children, William, Eddy, David Able, Patty, and John. No Joseph! It would appear this William was too old to have been Joseph's father. (Will of William Upchurch Wilkes Co. Original Wills, Sanders, William Younger P.P. Film No. 1,605,073)

Tax records show the following Uss. were taxed in Granville Co.
Richard U. 1755
William U 1755
William U. 1769
William U. 1769

# William U. 1771 

William U. Jr. 1771
William U. 1785
(C.E. Ratcliff, North Carolina Taxpayers 1701-1786 Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co, 1989)

William U. and brother Richard U. moved from Brunswick Co. to Granville Co, N.C. in 1755. (Ada Olive Morgan, "Upchurch Story)

Joseph had land grant in Warren Co. Tenn. .In 1824. (Tenn. plat Book Entries Vol 1 page 175, entry 237 dated 30 June 1824)
(Warren Co. plat book Entries vol 1 page 43, entries 46 dated 14 April 1824, and Warren Co. Grant book 1 page 17 Grant \#46)

Joseph died in Sept 1850 in DeKalb Co. (DeKalb was formed in 1827(?) from White Co. (Unchurch bible)

Joseph married Martha Patsy Bradley 21 July 1804 in Rutherford Co, N.C.

Martha was born 1789. She was living with son Phelix in Hamilton co. Ill. On the 1860 census.

Phelix was 29 years old in 1850. (1850 Civil Dist No. 6 Dekalb Co. census)

Children of Joseph and Martha:
Ambrose B 1804-5 married Charity (?)

| Rachel | B 1818 (White Co. Tenn.) | married Thomas (?) |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Enoch | B 9 June 1823 | married Louisa Ann Shuster |
| Wilson | ca 1810 | married Elizabeth Fisher |
| Phelix Geo. | B 19 Nov. 1820 | married Anna Cantrel |
| James | ca 1809 |  |
| Salley (?) |  |  |
| (R.P. Upchurch, The Upchurch Bulletin) |  |  |

Suppositions:
Joseph was closely associated with James U. Probably brothers. Both married in 1804 in Rutherford Co, with Joseph as witness for James. Sherwood U. was also in Rutherford Co. in about the time and was tied to Joseph in land dealings. See above. Possibly brother also?

I believe Joseph was born in either Rutherford or Granville Co, N.C. There very fluid state lines in this Era.

Va. claimed much of N.C. and Kentucky. Joseph may have never known in which state he was born. The area between Brunswick Co. Va. And Granville Co. N.C. was at places less than ten miles. I think that may explain the census data that showed Joseph was born in Va. ${ }^{\text {' }}$

## Eagle1



Sent: $\quad$ Thursday, August 17, 2000 12:50 PM
Subject: Re: Upchurch Plantation
Hi John,
I found these Upchurch/Warren connections in old Warren County. I'm pretty
sure this part of Warren County became the southern part of DeKalb County
when that county was form 1836.
I spoke to the DeKalb County Historian and asked him where the "Upchurch
Plantation: and "Wells Bend" was and he said he did not know but that "Wells
Bend" probably had to do with a reference to a place on the Caney Fork River.

It sure looks like Joseph Upchurch was there in 1824. It looks like William Upchurch was there 1825. Looks like a Wilson Upchurch was there 1826.

## Warren County TN Plat Book Entries Vol 1:

Page 175 Entry 237 dated 30 June 1824. Surveyed for Henry Warren 50 acres on Caney Fork in Wells Bend on conditional line between Joseph Upchurch \&
Henry Warren including house and improvement where Warren now lives. Surveyed 25 Dec 1825. Clark Warren \& Thomas Ray.

Page 43 Entry 46 dated 14 April 1824. Surveyed for Joseph Upchurch 148
acres on Wells Bend of Caney Fork conditional line with Henry Warren including Upchurch Plantation. Surveyed 9 Sept 1824.

Page 100 Entry 132. Surveyed for William Worley 50 acre tract on Caney Fork.
Surveyed 2 March 1825 by Henry Warren \& Wm Upchurch.
Page 353-354 Entry 1082 dated 2 Jan 1826. Surveyed for Henry Warren 50 acres
on Caney Fork north boundary line of Lewis Sto.. survey Worley line, including his improvement and 50 acre survey entered under the act of 182?
Survey 30 Sept 1826 Wilson Upchurch \& Joseph Upchurch. The above plat
appears to have transferred to James Reeves and afterwards the transfer made
void.
Vol 2 June 1827-1835
Page 163 Entry 1145 dated 2 Jan 1826. Survey of Joseph Upchurch 50 acres on
Wells Bend of Caney Fork Henry Warren's east boundary. Surveyed 3 Sept 1829.

Appreciate any help. I'm trying to find where Henry Warren was located on the Caney Fork River. He sold out those properties in 1838. He had bought over in Cannon County on the extreme eastern part in 1837. He sold out all of his Cannon County land in 1840 and moved to Miller County, Missouri and died there 1875.

Bob Prater, Tulsa

## Post Eoblowup Return to Message Listiogs print Messege

## Granville NC Upchurches

Posted by: T. Vick Phillips

Date: July 10, 2000 at 10:30:30
355 of 410 Go

Found two listed as having taken an oath of allegiance 30 may 1778
Granville County Patiots of the Revolution
John Upchurch
William Upchurch
Not related to me as far as I know.

Followups:

No followups yet

## Click here to post a followup message

Post Followup Return to Messege Listing Print Messege

| Search this forum: | http://genforum.genealogy.com/upchurch/messages/355.html | Search all of GenForum: |
| :--- | :--- | ---: |
| Go |  |  |
| Find all of the words |  | Go Proximity matching |

## Add this forum to My GenForum

## Dear John,

I will get you all the documentation I can--then you need never doubt what is true again, at least about some things. I already have a nice pile of photocopies of the originals to send you.

I must not have reported clearly about how the households were situated in 1850--Joseph and Martha are living alone together, and Phelix and Ann are next door. All of the children are in Phelix's household. Yes, I think Ann is Phelix's wife--I was surprised that she is a few years older than he, as we rarely see this in the old families. Sorry to have confused you! I am off to the archives now, hope you have a pleasant day.

Best Regards,
Nancy

[^3]> Death date noted. Do what you can to get record, will and
$>$ estate, and other records.
$>$
$>$ Difference on dates on DeKalb Co. noted.
$>$
$>$ Again the birth place comes up.(Va-N.C.)
$>$ I have Felix George born 19 Nov. 1820 in Tenn. I don't
$>$ show Ann. ( Possibly Anna Cantrel wife of Felix?)
$>$ The children you mentioned : George (9), Martha (8),
$>$ Joseph F (4) ,Sarah (3)Berry .C.(1) are all new to me.
$>$ Joseph would to been at least 66 to be the father. (As
$>$ much as I would like to claim kin)
$>$ is it possible the children were grand children of Joseph
$>$ and living with him? It seems the Upchurchs and Cantrels
$>$ were close
$>$ and mixed together.
$>$ The children I have of Joseph and Martha were:
$>$ Ambrose b 1804 in?
$>$ Rachel b 1818 in Tenn.
$>$ Enoch b June 1823 in Tenn.
$>$ Wilson b 1810?
$>$ Felix b 1820 Tenn.
$>$ James bc 1808?
$>$ Sallie b1820 Tenn.
$>$
$>$ Wilson and Ambrose were sons of Joseph as above. They
$>$ could have been in Warren and or White Co.
$>$
$>$ I hope this makes sense to you. I am not sure it does to
$>$ me.
$>$ please keep me advised.
$>$ John Upchurch
$>$
$>$
$>$

[^4]>The 1850 census entries show Joseph Unchurch at age 74 (so $>$ born in 1776 or after Nov. 16, 1775) living with wife Martha $>$ (age 67 so born in 1783 or after Nov. 16, 1782); he is a $>$ farmer with $\$ 600$ in real estate; he was born in Virginia and $>$ he can read and write. Martha was born in North Carolina and $>$ cannot read or write. Living next door are Phelix, age 29, $>$ also a farmer, with $\$ 75$ in real estate; he can read and $>$ write and was born in Tennessee. The only adult female in $>$ the household is Ann, age 34. She is illiterate. The >children, all born in TN, are: George D., 9; Martha, 8; $>$ Mary, 6; Joseph F [?], 4; Sarah B., 3; Berry Y. C., 1; and $>$ Phelix Cantrell, 4. Two male Cantrells live next door to $>$ these Upchurches, so perhaps one of them was widowed and the $>$ Upchurches agreed to raise young Phelix. (I see on your >sheet that Phelix's sister Sally married Berry Cantrell, so $>$ I imagine she had died by then, as Berry Y. Cantrell, a $>$ house carpenter age 25, is one of the Cantrells living next $>$ door; the other is Joseph Cantrell, age 6, likely his other $>$ son.)
$>$
$>$ Next I went to the 1840 DeKalb TN census and found Joseph, $>$ Phelix, and Wilson Upchurch there, the first two on page 247 >and Wilson on page 243. They are the only Upchurches in $>$ DeKalb at the time, according to the index. Phelix is only $>15-20$ and living on his own in this record, with a female $>20-30$, presumably Ann of the 1850 census enumeration, who $>$ would have been 24 in 1840 if she was indeed 34 in 1850. $>$ Joseph is next door, age 60-70, with a boy age 15-20, and $>$ one female $5-10$, one female $20-30$, and one female $50-60$, the $>$ latter presumably Martha.
$>$
$>$ In TN in 1830, (before DeKalb was formed) the index lists a $>$ Joseph Upchurch in Washington County, one in Fentress $>$ County, and one in Warren County; Wilson Upchurch is in $>$ White County, where one would expect Joseph to be. There is $>$ also an Ambrose F. Upchurch on the same page (55) as Wilson $>$ Unchurch in White County. I cannot explain this, and in the $>$ interest of time did not retrieve or photocopy the original. $>$ I can if you would like to have it.
$>$ In TN in 1820, just as your family sheet shows, Joseph is in $>$ White County, on page 346 . I copied only the index entry for $>$ this census, also.
$>$
$>$ The regular 1810 NC census index does not show a Joseph $>$ Unchurch, nor does the 1810 TN . The 1810 VA census index $>$ shows no Upchurches, however, the 1810 VA special census
>index (A Supplement to the 1810 Census of Virginia, (Tax
$>$ Lists of the Counties for which the Census is Missing,
$>$ transcribed and edited by Netti Schreinder-Yantis) shows a
>number of Upshurs, including a J. L. in Northampton County. >The entry itself says "John Carpenter (J. L. Upshur's $>$ land.)" I am not sure these people are Upchurches, but as $>$ there are no Upchurches listed in VA in 1810, I thought we $>$ ought to look at them.
$>$
$>$ The 1800 NC census index does list a Joseph in Rutherford, $>$ along with a David Upchurch. I will get this entry to check $>$ for the age of the heads of household.
$>$
$>$ I found the Sherwood UpKirk your sheet references in the $>1790$ census index, in Rutherford County. There were also >Upchurches in Franklin, Iredell, Chatham, Granville, Wilkes $>$ and Wake counties.
$>$
$>$ I realize this is all repeat stuff for you (except the $>$ corrections), but I had to do it to lay the groundwork for $>$ myself. This was done on my own time, not yours, just to $>$ make certain that the rest of the search rests on a firm, $>$ valid foundation.
$>$
$>$ My next step will be to examine Rutherford County wills and >estates records to attempt to find John's parents. I also >plan to get John and Martha's marriage bond for you, unless $>y$ you already have it. (As usual, I mean a photocopy of the $>$ actual bond.) Let me know.
$>$
$>\quad$ Best Regards,
$>$
$>\quad$ Nancy
$>$

Sent from a WebBox - http://www.webbox.com
FREE Web based Email, Files, Bookmarks, Calendar, People and Great Ways to Share them with Others!

## Dear John--

```
Sorry, I'm working on a John and Martha in Nash County! Yes,
I did mean Joseph. Am I correct in assuming you do not have
much documentation?
                Best~~ Nancy
Eaglel wrote:
>
> Nancy: Looks good to me except last paragraph:
> "My next step will be to examine Rutherford County wills
> and
> >estates records to attempt to find John's parents. I also
>>plan to get John and Martha's marriage bond for you,
> unless
>>you already have it. (As usual, I mean a photocopy of the
> >actual bond.) Let me know."
> I assume you meant Joseph and Martha not John!
>We are waiting anxiously I see you used the Mexico
> addresses that is fine,We have not been to go yet due to
> some health problems. we hope leave next week. I can
> receive the Prodigy mail here but please the Mexico one
> like you used. That way I won't miss any thing.
> John Upchurch
>
```


## answer to Nancy Moore original copy to follow

## Hi Couzins:

Nancy sent some good stuff and I don't know how to send it with this email so will send in next letter.
I hope we have found a good one this time.
Still don't have any thing from NGS.
I will snail mail copy to Phil.
John
-- Original Message ---
From: Eagle1
To: N C MOORE
Sent: Wednesday, October 18, 2000 10:15 PM
Subject: upchurchs
Nancy: Looks good to me except last paragraph:
"My next step will be to examine Rutherford County wills and >estates records to attempt to find John's parents. I also
>plan to get John and Martha's marriage bond for you, unless
$>y o u$ already have it. (As usual, I mean a photocopy of the
>actual bond.) Let me know."
I assume you meant Joseph and Martha not John!
We are waiting anxiously I see you used the Mexico addresses that is fine, We have not been to go yet due to some health problems. we hope leave next week. I can receive the Prodigy mail here but please the Mexico one like you used. That way I won't miss any thing.
John Upchurch

Sorry about last night. I had taken my night pills and my info had been packed to take to Mexico. It is 5:00 in the morning and I may not do as well now, but here goes some of the answers:

NGS has not replied yet. All of the documentation I have is on the data sheet I sent you.
I do not have the 1850 census data. Please correct any data on my sheet.
Death date noted. Do what you can to get record,will and estate, and other records.
Difference on dates on DeKalb Co. noted.

```
Again the birth place comes up.(Va-N.C.)
I have Felix George born 19 Nov. }1820\mathrm{ in Tenn. I don't show Ann. ( Possibly Anna Cantrel wife of
Felix?)
The children you mentioned : George (9), Martha (8),Joseph F (4),Sarah (3)Berry .C.(1) are all new
to me. Joseph would to been at least 66 to be the father. (As much as I would like to claim kin)
is it possible the children were grand children of Joseph and living with him? It seems the Upchurchs
and Cantrels were close
and mixed together.
    The children I have of Joseph and Martha were:
    Ambrose b }1804\mathrm{ in ?
    Rachel b }1818\mathrm{ in Tenn.
    Enoch b June 1823 in Tenn.
    Wilson b 1810?
    Felix b 1820 Tenn.
    James b c 1808?
    Sallie b1820 Tenn.
```

Wilson and Ambrose were sons of Joseph as above. They could have been in Warren and or White Co.

I hope this makes sense to you. I am not sure it does to me.
please keep me advised.
John Upchurch

JOHN READ 4
fohn - 1 am now ondy
UPCHURCH 8 pocketo lehid ín
351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT Mocervig, one of thore CHESTERFIELD, MISSOURI 63005-4840 Dorhe ir your
(636) 530-6022 Thunin for sto Prads


BOB PRATER
6825 SOUTH 29 WEST AVE TULSA, OK 7Y132-1736

24 NOU 2000 Pkilll
T cops of tuw page A JRUK defunitey rent May hame also heen renk laild.
Bear sab,
F arn mery pliosed \& hane your hetin of 5 SES 2000 and all the family detant. Arysenation is expreused to cousin folm thead 4 for geltery us Dryettin. I um rony for the delay in getting hach to you Senieal obligativur came Mp that l could nat skip. I hane now fully nosened your letter and hane extracked all of Do celtuile for suy fille.
while same niforniction snay yet come A me, \& arm somy to repert thint I do nod hane any recordr. (Do my imsuledge) itiot cusued kiep you eacatd the traiti in TN mentrinid sin your lettet. Homens, t hope me can help ecu aitier an ofter irues.

Enclosed ane 3 shieit mashed $x$. That ellustor hour $l$ extraclid/ condensed Tto detait in your lette. Copser have heen placed sín my Brifite Systum fros each indivieual named. You nener hnows swhen you sull come mi custa a natot.

JOLN READ U
UPCHURCH
351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
CHESTERFIELD, MISSOURI 63005-4840
(636) 530-6022

UUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU
JOIN READ UPCHURCH
29 AUG 2000
8390 R.AENBOW DR
SHOWLOW, AL 85901
Hear Cousin folen,
Oner the post seceral montho circumetance have forcel me set yoor soseoirs cosumwneation apibe after a quich radnig. Sony ahout That. Noue that our situation har stabbijed $I$ asi legernery do "catch up" an family hitory maitter. For the lait seneral dayc \& haul been going oner, all your revent pochits and extioding ally Dtems in detail. Thanke so much for heeping sue rí Stx loop. Let me tate your most vecent items fuict - the 3 pager on joseph 4 mowded uulf your leter D Any, feareave o me.

Endosed is a copy of the 3 payec. on culvich \& hase entrey sumbien cund conmment.
\#1. The son of foseph i named FELEX GEORGE 4 mor shown in the early records as SPHECIX".
I 4 The recorde carflest on culhithe foseph and Patsy on 2150 C 1803 or 2100 O 1804 . No lugg deal.
\#9 famer 4 un NANCY BRADLEY. A wosking hypoltern in that she and Patry bradley ured sister. could be an mppoctant clue soonc or lat.
\# 12. On the 1800 census foreph headed a ore-penson houschald whble Daind had a housefull of praple.
\#20 Thir Richard $u$ is Rechard 4, II a member of the 4 th Generation of the Uphuid Fanuly in Asmevia (the is wy anostor). We hnoin his 11 Culdus sery rnell and there is essentially no reason of courndies nehrard $U, I I$ a pospectine fallis of foreph $u$ blsi5. An ermportant corclusion
\#22. The Executer of the will foseph 4 suarku son A mbsose $F$. $U$ who soon bid $x$ war replaced ly his bistar Felix George $u$.
\#26 Amlinore F. 4 and CHARITY PORSER
Rochel $u$ and THRMAS IHOLLAND
Enoch 5. U b weluto LO, TN ciesan $a$ NC
Sally a b alit 1802 (smiltigheld, TN) ma BERRY CANTRELL
A una 4 and FELIX CANTRELL
Rhonda 4 mh CHESTER CANTRELL A 5its Danghtos md C7 - NORRIS
21. Hoseph $u$ h 5 DEC 1715 (v>
28. Foseph 4 soed land in Rultriford co, NC in 181 ) 29. Fosegh 4 mayhane hork the nudille inctial "L"
mayle some of my conment will be urefíl. I Itvink the may you have anavged the fort or assumptoro about forephl is sery oseful. Nom Dt otter items.
$A$. Enclovel in a copy of an extrods sheot $l$ hane made Do coner the excharger you hane had wht $B O B$ PRATER, Is he really des-ended fiom an lepluwch? I could not Set from tho recordr. Pan descended from $W$ ARREN' 2 as is he. Peshape he and 1 would have somettung erse is exchange. A copy g D Dino extiod sheet har been ploced in nuy beafule systeni for each indinidual merboued-ard in my Elograpluial Fite.
$B$. Re the JOEL FORD REPORT-under coner of hu letter of 1050 L 2000 ot you. S hane sour rewemid the is detal and ssade exhoits as appropist. The Erapson CO, VA 1830 cenar war new ot me and a copy of ny exliod sluet is enclored-anatter loose end-I nour have a ryptem of argansyers "lore endr". The inclosion of pager firm the WEST booh war a masto as it +itt content ace well hnoun. Do youn haxe a copy of No lesk? The injounation in the otter cocument seds already hown it me $($ and mar suoity in WEST 2 bosh) hut the foel Ford repoit did
ponide ane with aitial copier y the docuncut themselve nuhich for tho nook pact $i$ did not have. Copier hane nou bien placed in ny nariour spenalyed fiteo - masnayer, Censur, Grographual, els, etr. The Resoluboruay war Aersion repoct reveak a likely essar which has led $\theta$ much conforsioss. Charlecll is shomon as hainiz hisid in welher counix, Nt at too lame he sysied up for Renoluliary war senure cuhreas is foot he nener ment to uulkir co, NC. luct radtet linèd in WAKE CO,NC.
C. Re KEITH BURTON [BURTONくKATKFBURTON@ PROAXIS. $C O M>$ - He har not sespanded A nyy lettes of 3 mayzo00-following the stant y a jood set of exclianger.
D. Re your commumetion from $\angle M J V I N E Y A R D$ $\theta$ zol.com>. \& can'tidentigy theor persor He/she ment it a lot g trowble to help you (attrongh me hom moit g mhat nas sent'). Maghe tion could be mos common untricit her ??. He/She made odd entwer throt may not seem A fit in luit in some cusec e unow hous the liner do or don't fort, an for example the defperent AMBROSE $U^{\prime} 2$.

5
E. Thank for putwer in your comnunigie of 3|mA-1 31. They were abrady on hand.
F. Sony (Mur) Teny moore of Raleuph, NC ad not moih out. She is a litte expensint. I may hane ny nephem-ist-lam ve her $\theta$ get some detaite an he unfir fatter. Hio nuye is ny fondult suece. Wes nuhard is a Vetennavais t he has lotog suswey- Ans ic a grand plessen - is MAYOR of AYDEN, NC. We could charm a fevce post
G. Re your prospect of usirg the Naliond Grnealogral sowety do do serareh - anyllur new of repoit on tien?

Enclored in a copy of ny lettet of 16 Avez2000 i $\$$ Amy Itayden so you can see. hour we ad unodung togetton. I now hase tich secords on wilson 4 (san of farepl 4, b1775) unell organijed and haje it keep inpirouing this set of data. Would yon like a coply of some g my moitet outlini an undsis U? I heep hopirg if we mosk hockmark ul may cowe byon o clue as if the fallo of forech $l$ a 1225 .
folu - $l$ an sere $l$ hove sussed $a$ sitth semewher. Pleve feel free oo ash for claijritans and do heyp sending ne "stiff".

It is now 5;00 Am an 30.AVG 2000 and $I$ am up $\$$ abrout of funichs this leter so it can go in suail Dday. Ther Am I have $\theta$ go $\theta$ the farm $\theta$ sueet $a$ fellom about pults, supic on our I-so heghnay moperty. Yeser day the thut semanery operator supod our nem zyear farmeng aguement so oner the next tind geare ue should be free of masy detcuct that tosk sin time in the part.

Lye is cood.
My Bert of Siy, when we find tbo falt of foseph 4 we will forgesil you for dunking up all em money. So there! sircerly youn
(:.) Phil yulunch SROEERT PHELITP U PCNURCIE

Sent: Saturday, March 18, 2000 3:39 PM
Phil;
I sure wish I was right and Joseph was the son of William II. The dates of birth would work so well.
William II b 1735
then
John iv b 1770
Sherwood b 1771
William was: 35

David b 1773 36

William III b 1774 38

Joseph b 1775 James
?
It does not work as well by having Michael III as the father:
Michael III b1758
then
William IV b $1758 \quad$ Michael II was 29
George b 1760
Sherwood b 1771
David
b 1773
39 40

Joseph b 1775
31

17 years between sons?
Oh well, I will keep on plugging at it and some day?
See Natalie's letter about a joint effort to find Joseph's father. Do you think any of the people looking for this info would help fund this idea? Six people at $\$ 50$ each. Or more?
If you think it is feasible and sent addresses I would write and ask.
Thanks for the kind words in the last Bulletin. I am just top find the answer.


## Cousin

 John Read

John Upchurch PO Box 368
Lukeville, Az. 85341
eagle1aa


Dear John:
It is good to hear from you. I hope that you are doing well. Thank you for the copy of the Upchurch bulletin. It would be nice to know more about this
earlier line, as it does appear that they were early settlers of the area.
If I should ever get a client who wants to work on this line, Ill contact you and see if you both might want to work together. I've had that happen a few times in the past 15 years. Ill be here if you need me, John. Take care!

Best wishes, Natalie Cottrill
PO Box 900188
Sandy, UT 84090-0188
(801) 699-9470
http://www.progenealogists.com/

------Original Message-----
From: eagle 1 aa [mailto:eaglelxaa@prodigynnetxmex]
Sent: March 17, 2000 9:14 PM
To: Cottrill \& Heft Genealogists
Subject: Upchurch,'s

## Natalie:

I have mailed you a copy of the Unchurch Bulletin. I think you may interested in the review of your report. I still do not know who was the father of Joseph but I think he was either William II b 1735 or Michael III b 1729. Maybe we never will know for sure I have tried to enlist some of the others of Joseph's line to do a joint commission but the response has been poor.

## Page 2 of 2

Again thanks for you work. Perhaps the exposure will help you. John Unchurch

To: $\quad$ BOB PRATER, TULSA, OK
Sent: $\quad$ Friday, March 17, 2000 8:50 PM
Subject: Joseph Upchurch

## Dear Bob:

Thanks your info, I do not the answer to your question but I have sent it to Phil Upchurch who is the expert on Unchurch's and a cousin in Oklahoma. Phil is not line and it will take time to get answer from him. I live in Mexico in the winter and the US post office is $\mathbf{6 0}$ miles away.
I think we may able to help you. I know I have dieing in either in White or Dekalb Co in 1850.
Please stay in touch and I will do the same.
Again thanks.
John Unchurch


Hi John,

I saw your email address in the Rootsweb ROOTS-L Digest Vol 00 ... "There must some unchurch family listers who could contact me to exchange info. I
have hit my brick wall at Joseph U. born 1775. I have an educated guess as to
who his father was but need documentation. Please email me direct. at


I don't know if I have Unchurch blood but I may have. What I was looking for
is if your Joseph Upchurch is the same one I have found in deed and land survey court records in Warren County, Tennessee in the 1820s. Here are the
records I have a question about:

Page 175 Entry 237 dated 30 June 1824. Surveyed for Henry Warren 50 acres
on Caney Fork in Wells Bend on conditional line between Joseph Upchurch \&

Henry Warren including house and improvement where Warren now lives. Surveyed 25 Dec 1825. Clark Warren \& Thomas Ray.

Page 43 Entry 46 dated 14 April 1824. Surveyed for Joseph Unchurch 148
acres on Wells Bend of Caney Fork conditional line with Henry Warren including
Upchurch Plantation. Surveyed 9 Sept 1824.

Page 100 Entry 132. Surveyed for William Worley 50 acre tract on Caney Fork.
Surveyed 2 March 1825 by Henry Warren \& Wm Upchurch.
Page 353-354 Entry 1082 dated 2 Jan 1826. Surveyed for Henry Warren 50 acres
on Caney Fork north boundary line of Lewis Sto.. survey Worley line, including his improvement and 50 acre survey entered under the act of 182?
Survey 30 Sept 1826 Wilson Upchurch \& Joseph Upchurch. The above plat ${ }^{-}$
appears to have transferred to James Reeves and afterwards the transfer made
void.
Page 163 Entry 1145 dated 2 Jan 1826. Survey of Joseph Upchurch 50 acres on
Wells Bend of Caney Fork Henry Warren's east boundary. Surveyed 3 Sept 1829.

This Henry Warren was my GGGreat-grandfather and I've been trying to find where these land entries lie. I know there was a county line change about 1836 when Cannon County and DeKalb County were formed out of part of Warren
County.
Did the "Upchurch Plantation" physicial lie in DeKalb County after the county
was formed? The reason I ask is that I'm trying to find where the records are when my Henry Warren disposed of these properties. It looked like the two Upchurch persons and Henry Warren were neighbors back then. If they were
neighbors and they were in DeKalb County that may tell me where to look for lawd deeds for HENRT WHRMEN

## land deeds for Henry Warren.

Thank you for your help.

## Bob Prater, Tulsa, Oklahoma

## eagle1aa



I am working with Phil on father of Joseph U. I don't know about Ashe and Allegheny my Joseph was in Dekalb and White co.
Lets compare notes.I am sending a copy of a note I got from Bob Prater tonight under a separate cover.
John Upchurch
$>$ John,
$>$ Are you kin to the UpChurch's that were in North Carolina, Ashe and > Alleghany Co., in the early 1800's? My husband is the great-grandson of > Sarah UpChurch that married Alexander Osborne. Her father was Jofifín > Wesley UpChurch that married Sarah Roberts. If this is the same line, $>$ there is a Phillip Unchurch that has a lot on the UnChurch Clan in $>$ America. Get back to me and I will look up Philips address. He is not > offline. Leah

$$
>
$$



<br>SISCELDREOUS FECORDS

 hutberfordton, $\mathrm{S} \cdot \mathrm{C}$. Incexed by Are. Stable ifm, Jr.
tanuary, 1971
State Chairman: Rirs. Stahle lirn, Jr.
 ..... 1
 ..... 17
 ..... 33
 ..... 35
 ..... 36
Era．Chatany ..... 37
RC马Zes ravily Comy my ..... 39
EIIJAT asyen GO－tary ..... 40
Hos．aIt FexIEy Gemblay ..... 42
ECIIING SEINGE OEvEREI ..... 43
 ..... 45
 ..... 47
 ..... $4 e$
 ..... fa
 ..... 50
DAVIE Wmaty Chedray ..... 54
 ..... 55
EDKADD CETTMOZ ..... 56
 ..... 50
LEYD EnHED＇：FOCWM fEOM 1544－1551 ..... 61
LCNEF COUT FOCN ..... ©
 ..... あた。
 ..... 72
 ..... 75
ROEFER MELD ..... 77
 ..... 78

Sillian Swofford; Hilliamsuith; joseph Gith; Josemh Enith; Francis Scoteins; Nillian street; John Shipman; Reuben Emari; Rachel Suezy; Janes Sheare; focl Smith; Keriah Sullivan; John Stone; Frencis Saith.

## T

Williar Thomason; Obeaiah Terpin; Henry rate; Giden Thoupon; Adam Thompon; Elizabeth Thompon; Thouas Tinde; habert Trap; John Trap; Jonathan Tarland, Fillier Twitty, John Taylor, Fobert Raylor, Joshua Taylor, Fovert Taylor, fichael Tanner, Edinund romberlin, Allen Twitioy; Robert Tiávell, Jonathan l'aber, John Taber, John Thompson, Eussel Fwitty.

Samuel Tucker, Lewis Tajlor, Drury Taylor, hichael Tenner, Daniel Tanner, James Thompson, Villian Terpin, fobort Raylor, fonzy Thomas, John Toylor, Samel Turner, Sr., fath ià furner, Samuel Turner Fanile Tateo

Jesse Tate, John Thomas, Villiem Tancssly, Hinzy Thomas, Thomas Thompson, Aaron Talent, haron Thoass, Timothy Twies, Ceoree Iindle, Jumes Taber, Hoses Tomborlin, Samel thompon, Elkanan Tolly, Jaceb Taber, Jaseph Turaer, Lewis Tonberlin, John maber.

U
David Upchurch, Willian Vmphries, Nicholas Upton, Willien Uptergrove, Thomas Upton, George Tptergrove, Edward lipton, doseph Upchurch, Rebeckah Uery.
V

Eenjamin vinson, John vicks, Jemers Vincont, John Vonliach, John Voille, Jacob Vincant, illiam Vough, John Yicors, Abraham Vinzant, :illian Vsughn, '

Daughters of the
Grigfith Rithergo Cloptor, Ry:

THERFORDCOUNTY, NORTH CARCLINA MISCEILANEOUS KECORDSVGL.II

CCNPILED BY: FRS. VILIIAY L. DAVIS
N。C. AMENIC:H HETCRY KORTH CHEIMEAN GRIFFITH RUTHEFFURD CHAPTER, DAR RUTHERFCRDTCN, N. C.

January, 1972

STAE CHAIHAN: FRS. STAHLE LINH, JR.

## HOUNTAIN CREEK BAPTIST CHURCH

Mountain Creek Baptist Church located at Gilkey, in the north-central area of Rutherford County, was orgenized September 20, 1789. A Presbytery met September 19, 1789, "to search into the qualifications of a people on Kountain Creek," and on the following day organized them into a church. The names of all the brethren compasing the Presbytery, with the exception of Permenter Morgan who was the Hoderator, have been lost to history. Permenter Hortan became the firsi pastor of Mountain Craek Church, and he served intermittently in that capacity for about twenty five yearm.
Norgan, born August 29, 1755 in Virginia, migrated to this county when he was a young man, and before the Revolutionary War. He married in this county to Miss Grace Jones, by whom he had ten children, all of whom were married and still living at his death. He first settled within about one mile of what Is now known as Piney Knob church, Rutherford County. He later Mremoved to Sugar Hill, now McDowell County, where he spent the remainder of his life. His oldest son, Stephen Morgan, became a prominent Baptist minister. Elder Permenter horgan died on the 28 th day of April 1824, at the age of 66 years; 7 months and 29 days, was buried at Bethel Church, in HicDowell County. His widow died some years later and was buried besicie her husband.
Cther early pastory of Mountain Creek Church were Elder John Dalton who probably served for a short time prior to March 1EOE/ Very
little of a biographical nature is known of Elder Dalton. Qavid Doyle wos pastor for a time between 1610 to sometime during 1812. At the 1806 session of the Broad River Association, Bdiers Drury Dobbins, David Doyale and Joel Elackwell were Pppointed a committee to dissoive the Holly Sprines Church which gad been unable to keep house. When and where he was born and died is not krown. Alfred hebb was pastor of loountain Creek from 1824 to 1837. He was born in Rutherford County of "wealthy parents". The records indicate that he was converted and baptized No the fellowship fo the church at Concord Baptist Church, near hat home of his youth, under the preaching of Elders Dobbins and Hcks.. About 1837, Elder Webb removed to the state of Georgia. Were he continued his ministerial work.
Waer Hampton W. Patterson, the successor of Alfred Webb, came 10this area from Habersham County, Georgia. He served as 3stor of Mountain Creek from 1837 to about 1840/41. He reportedfowas very highly esteemed as a speaker, but fell into ill Ppute because of his "love for women", which seemed to be the *use for his removal to TrensyIvenia County ebout 1846 where Whied simanduly some years later, leaving a family of rogressive and respected boys.

he first Clerk on record was Robert Hill, elected in 1814. 180 served until some tine during the year 1817, when he wes UCceeded by Thomas Edwards, who held the position till 1834. 4 ther elected clerks were: Killiem Johnson, Thomas harris, Wir. Lewis, Th W. B. ReEntire, and cthers.
We Early deacons of fountain Creek church is an interestine roup and the frequent mention made of Joshua Tayior, im.

Mills and Wm. Nix among the eldership of the church it is believed that they were installed at, or soon after the organization of the church in 1789. Joshua Tatylor was suspended in 1796 for a time, for striking his daughter. Later, a difficulty seems to have arisen between Taylor and his wife, which was carried into the church, and after many delays , was settled in August 1809.

Other deacons and the dates of their ordanination were: John Hall, Sr. and Joshua Hall, 1796; David Upchurch, 1803; Wm. Hicks, 1812; Malone Freeman; 1813; John Bradley, 1821; Thomas Edwards, born June 15, 1781, joined by experience, Sept. 1816, ordained a deacon June 1821 , and died 1863, aged about 82 years. William Metcalf, ordained June 1849, died about the same time a year later. Joseph N. Whitesides, born Kpril 12, 1607, ordained Dec. 1843, died Sept 30, 1879. T. T. Lewis, born Feb. 25, 2807, receuved by letter from Bill's Creek, June 1843. Was ordained April 1844, elected cidrk Sept., 1844 and held this position until October 1864 20 years : (Ref: History of Mountain Creek Baptist Church, Qilkey, N. C. 1789-1965 by Fred Lewis and Herbert Queen)粼
The Mountain Creek Baptist Church has two cemeteries. The following records are from the older cemetery across the street from the church.

42
Thomas Lovelace, born July 6, 1807 - died Feb. 7, 18́67;
ducith, wife of Thomas Lovelace, - Jan 11, 1808 - April 14,9899;
Preston Lewis, born Mar 29. 1806 died Jen 8, 1880 ;
Martha E. Lewis, wife of Preston Lewis, born Hay 6, 1827 , died May 9, 1896; .
N. C. Lovelace, born Jan 18, 1835, died Jan 22, 1910;

$$
\text { JONN READ } U
$$

OTX Birthr
UPCHURCH JOHN READ 介
$1 \begin{array}{ll}11-8-8 \\ 193\end{array} \mathrm{~m}$ ARCHER LENNIE READ UOHNW.

TOAN READ 4
REC'D
IZFEB 2001
Thir Pachet Reid from JRUn undo out. any speaid murage.

DIS POSETIUN OF ENCLOSURES:
John Upchurch
P.O. box 368

Lukeville, Az. 85341
II/ Bute country, NC munsite of the
Count of Pleas and $Q$ rask sencons 1767-1719

- Hager 4,10,11-DISCARDEO-9 have ther book.
\#2 N.C. Taxpaqen 1701-186-7 have. Item descarded if 12,13
${ }^{4} 3$ N.C. Taxplages 1699-1380- New os RDM Decarde. Retamel a Mocessed.
 A. oldr - Copy placd in NC Fook File. $\mathrm{H}_{\mathrm{j}} / 6,17$
\#5 masmager of Gramsilleca, NC 1753-.1869 ly berent At. Helcomb - Pr 18,19 - Plood en manuoge Fole.
\$6 Count meniter of Gramble CO, NC 1746-1820 ad plocad in Grannille Lo, UC Bock Sebian.
\#7 Kienfalke of Enumulle La, DC $1765-1826$ ly Zae traiget Gryun- Dy $24-26$ - Roced in Book Seclian - Ganmile Co, NC.
\#8 Upehush Fannuly ly west 1727-32-9 hane - Dircarded.
19 Cavahen \& Pronees Abstrot y V V palentrarl Gnant voll $61749-1762$-plene mn VA Book Fall
Pager 4-8 caneury the Nayt cen soc les serme copned for The onjangutrods Eile


# National Genealogical Society 

RESEARCH SERVICE
4527 Seventeenth Street, North Arlington, VA 22207-2399

## REPORT



Re: Research Request Number 00/47

The National Genealogical Society Research Service has completed your research at the NGS Library. Enclosed are descriptions of the actions taken by your researcher and photocopies of any sources that were located.

The NGS Research Service hopes that the information provided will be of some value to you in your genealogical pursuits. Please contact us if you have any questions about the research completed on your behalf.

You will find a Member Ancestor Chart form in this package. If you have not done so previously, we encourage you to complete this form on the family line you are pursuing and return it to NGS so that other members will know of your interest.

Your membership in the NGS Research Service continues with renewal of your NGS membership. You may apply for additional research service at any time, one request at a time: the necessary forms are enclosed.


# NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY <br> RESEARCH SERVICE 

JANUARY 2, 2001

## Dear Mr. Unchurch,

I did not have a great deal of success with Unchurch research in Rutherford County, therefore I went to Granville County. Bute County was formed from Granville, and then Bute was abolished and became Warren and Franklin Counties. I was able to locate Unchurch people in Granville in the 1750's and on Bute, Wilkes and Granville in the 1760's. I also found an Unchurch will in Wilkes County dated 1787. I can not prove these are your people, but they very well may be relatives. I have enclosed copies of this information for your review.

I located an Unchurch marriage in Granville County dated 1790. I also found the Unchurch name in the court minutes of Granville county on several occasions. William Unchurch is also mentioned on the 1769 tax list of Granville County. I have enclosed a county map of North Carolina to show you the geographical relationship of these counties to each other and to the Virginia border.

I also have enclosed a portion of the Unchurch Family by Belle Lewter West. I have highlighted the sections that may possibly interest you. If you should wish to see this book in its entirety. you may order it from our book loan service. As you review this work you can see that this family started in Virginia in mainly Brunswick County. As a result of this information I went to the definitive work on Virginia ancestors, Cavaliers and Pioneers edited by Dennis R. Huggins. I found several references to the Unchurch family. I am hoping this may have meaning to you when you review the material. I am sure your ancestor is from this family as many of the Brunswick families moved into North Carolina and settled there when their Virginia lands became less fertile.

I sincerely' wish I could have found a single answer for you, but after you have reviewed all this material please let us know if we can do any further research for the Unchurch family. Good .luck!


Nan Ackerman
Research Service

| National Genealogical Society |
| :--- | :--- |
| Research Service |
| Sources Searched |



30
DNOTE There eno poge in St 12FEB2001 folen Read $u$ of Riva. see Extiact sheet Adtuched.
copy placed in boalh Fill

$$
F 253
$$




NORTH CAROLINA TAXPAYERS
PAGE 207
PAGE 206

| NORTH CAROLINA TAXPAYERS P |  |  | AGE 207 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| TURNER, Joseph Sr | $\text { Perq } 1787 \text { in: }$ | TWEEDY, John Thomas | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Cyrr } 1784 \\ & \text { yrr } 1784 \end{aligned}$ |
| Joshua | $\text { Perq } 1787$ $\text { Hali } 1783$ | TWETTY, Thomas We | Warr 1784 |
| LUVICEY | Hali 1783 | TWIFORD, Wm Ty | Tyrr 1784 |
| Leona | Hali 1783 | TWINE, Abraham Per | Perq 1787 Porg 1787 |
| Mary | Bert 1781 | Je日se ${ }^{\text {John }}$ | Perq 1772 |
| Matthew | Wayn 1786 | John P | Perq 1787 |
| Matthew | Bert 1774 | Pleasant P | Perq 1787 |
| Matthew | Bert 1781 | TWITTY, John R | Ruth 1782 |
| Moses | R1ch 1790 Rich 1790 | Thomas Ha | Hali 1783 |
| Moses | Samp 1784 | TYGER, Wa | Hali 1783 |
| Meter | Hali 1783 | TYLER, Barrymore | Gran 1771 |
| Rhodey (Rhoda?) | Surr 1782 | Ed | Beau 1779 |
| Richard | Pasq 1789 | Jacob | Pasq 1779 |
| Robert | Cart 1779 | John | Hert 1779 |
| Robert | Rowa 1778 | John | Hert 1784 |
| Robert 100 a. | Oran Nash 1782 | John | Brun 1782 |
| Robert 100 a. | Nash 1761 | Lewla | Hali 1783 |
| Roger | Wilk 1782 | Moses | Hert 1784 |
| Roger Sr | Rowe 1761 | Moses | Samp 1784 |
| Sam | Onsl | Perry | Hert 1779 |
| Simon | Bert 1778 | Perry | Hert 1784 |
| Simon | Hali 1783 | TYNER, Arthur | NorH 1780 |
| Solomon | Gran 1785 | Benj | Nori 1780 |
| Thomas | Bute 1766 | Elizabeth | Wayn 1786 |
| Thomas | Rowa 1761 | John | NorH 1780 |
| Thomas | Hall ${ }^{\text {Warr }} 1788$ | Sarah | Bert 1781 |
| Thomas | Warr 1784 | Wm | Wayn 1786 |
| Thomas | Bert $\begin{aligned} & \text { Wilk } \\ & 1782\end{aligned}$ | Wm | NorH 1780 |
| Thomas | Wilk 1781 | TYRE, George | Wilk 1782 |
| Thomas | Perq 1787 | John | Wilk 1782 |
| Wm | Nash 1782 | Wmm | Wilk 1782 |
| Wm | Hert 1779 | Wa | . |
| Wm | Bute 1766 |  |  |
| Wm | Samp 1784 |  |  |
| $\mathrm{Wm}_{\text {mam }}$ | Gran 178 | UMFLEET, David | Gate 1789 |
| Wmam | Hert 1784 | Job | Gate 1789 |
| Wm | Pasq 1779 | UNDERHILL, Jo | Chow 1785 |
| Wm | Warr 1784 | Wm | Wayn 1786 |
| Wa | Bert 1784 | UNDERWOOD, Emmanuel | 1 Nash 1782 |
| Wm | Bert 1786 | George | Wilk 1782 |
| TURNEY, Henry | Casw 1774 | Jacob | Nash 1782 |
| Wm Thomes | Cerew 1784 | Jamea | Casw 1786 |
| TURON, Thomas | Crav 1779 | Jebse | NorH 1780 |
| TUTEN, Sarah | Crav 1779 | John | Bute 1766 |
| ${ }_{\text {Shadrack }}$ | Crav 1779 | John | Wilk 1782 |
| Thomas Jr | Crav 1779 | John | Noran 1771 |
| Zachariah | Crav 1779 | Richard | NorH 1780 |
| TUTER, John | NorH 1780 <br> Gran 1771 | UPGHURCH, Benjamin | n o ofr |
| John Owen | NorH 1780 | Pichard \& sonB | Bute 1766 |
| TUTIN, John | Pitt 1786 | Richard \% Bonb | Wilk 1782 |
| TUTON, John | Dobb 1780 | Sarah | Gran 1785 |
| Wm | Dobb 1780 | Wa | W1lk 1784 |
| TUTTLE, Joaeph | Pabq 1789 | Wm | Gran 1771 |
| Thomas | Beau 1786 | Wm Jr | Gran 1771 |
| Thomas Sr | $\text { Grav } 1779$ | UPTIGROVE, Laaac | Surr 1782 |
| ThEAT, Frederick | Warr 1784 | John | Surr 1782 |

## north Carolina Wills

FROM ABOUT 1760 TO ABOUT 1800.

SUPPLEMENTING GRIMES' ABSTRACT OF NORTH CAROLINA WILLS 1663 TO 1760.

Prepared from the originals and other data by


Fred A. Olds

## 0.

1788 Owens, William, David, John, William, Thomas and Barnett; Mary Denny, Anne Dudley, and Elizabeth Judd (daughters); Elisha Owen (grandson).

## P.

1784 Parks, John, Wife (not named); Reuben and other children (not named).
Parks, Thomas, Priscilla (wife); Peggy, Ambrose, Reuben, Thomas, Aaron and William.
1791 Parker, John, Mary Ann (wife); James, John, William and Diana.
Parks, John, John, Samuel, Milly and others (not named); Sarah Sale (daughter).

## R.

1792 Ross, John, Catherine Mehaffey (friend).
1790 RHODES, JoHN, Sarah (wife); John, Nancy and Elizabeth.
1796 Rose, Emanuel, Mary (wife); Keziah, Sarah, Elizabeth and Susanna; Mary Holloway (daughter).
S.

1791 Sturdie, William, Dorothy Millbanks (daughter).
1781 Smith, HUGH, Wife (not named) ; Jonathan, David and Alexander.
Scott, Hugh, John, Anna, Nettie, Sarah,
Jane, Margaret and William Campbell (all friends); and to his children (not named) "a shilling each."
1788 Sale, William, Ann (wife); Cornelius, James, Robert, Leaonard, John, Thomas, Elizabeth, Francis and William; Polly Allen, Sally Robards, Peggy Grant and Molly Martin (daughters).
1791 Sloan, Thomas, Sarah (wife); Samuel; Jean Thompson (daughter) ; Thomas Porterfield (grandson).
1798 Sanders, William, Mary (wife); Cornelius, John, Shadrach and Lucy. STAMPER, John, Sr. Rachel (wife); Jesse and other children (not named).
T.

1793 Terry, John, Frances (wife); Anne, William, Martha, Joseph, Mary, David, Jesse, Fanny and Hannah.
U.

1787 Upchurch, William, Sarah (wife); William, Edey, David, Afaf, Patty and John; Süsanna Pennill (daughter).

## National Genealogical Society

4527-17th Street North
Arlington, VA 22207-2399
Telephone 703/525-0050

Bill To:
John R Unchurch
PO Box 368
Lukeville, AZ 85341

Ship To:
John R Unchurch
PO Box 368
Lukeville, AZ 85341


JOFN READ $U$
UPCHURCH
351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
CHESTERFIELD, MISSOURI 63005-4840
(636) 530-6022


JOHN READ MPCHURCH
PO BOX 368
LUREVILLE, AL 85341
Hear Lousin folen,
It is time nane for su to serionsly serene Youn lefters ulwich anined 30 JTh 2001 and 12 FESS 2001 for suhich 9 exper appuliations. $i=$ inct to Ato $305+12001$ epistte.

- Enclared ir a coply of ney ledto of 5 FETS 2001 culuch deals unt the Amersase 1 she cauld not fit in. He is son of $\operatorname{san} t \operatorname{l} L$ \& 1765 , seen of Lilham 4, II-INend of Llan, Thir A subsose $\mu$ Dyperent from tho Amberse $F_{1} U$ who was a son of your foxpth $u$ b 1915.
- I hane unitten Nancy-Lopy if ny lettor of $18 F E C 2001$ it her enclosed.
- Re Nascý conment about Rutterford LO, NC. $I$ am amare of too foit of the way the countre were formed in thit part of the stabl. Although e have a fair collestions of vphunch resorde for that area $e$ would nat diecount the prosped

That she mould find somettung nem. In foit the existerse of Doind $U$ aca beacon in 1803 a the name of hir churdh is new of se and thio infounation ho been odded of ny brofille of Dond 4 b 1265.

- Enclasod ir a cour shect $\alpha$ same contentos of the 1719-1910 mill Ahstrot lesoh for Ructerford 10 , NC sulvith is in suy collection. Thir mar rememed in US Vol 4 No3. The wills citet are for member of the shesuasd 14 Clas. The aultion of Mro work are interesting. Plilhech is a well hnown famity lud essain lint he hor not respondid $s$ my lettero. Enoce Turner har bien ney cooperatius in sherry thengs unt me and she is cho well limawn in fanily butary cricler. I hoir not been in bivis uett her in seneral years and should tho so. She is not an Cphlunch. Homenes, she nor nomod for her AUNT GRACE suko for a short time ener mansied oo fohn welhaim 4 , fs (of my Nathan 4, I clans. Fohn semanied o suoned it Phoenix, AZ where he founded tho uschurch

- I am sure sue have plowed the ground for Danid $t$ a 1765 but lets do it again. Sirice ition Dasid a your foseph 4 h 1225 bidt hoded householdr an tro 1800 censer of Rulterford CO, NC it is nery tempting of speculdo that they wre closely relatot - untich may on may not be stro. we can sule cont the posslubly of Sanid k 1765 hering tow fattion of Joseply h 1115 hecause of theis ager. The next spembition vould the that mayhe they, ae brottieno. The argument agannt tho in that suben wieliam U, II (Atoo futtor of sanid 4 b 1765) dod testate in 1781 in mither co, NC the paperwach an toto estab iestot the children and aid not include a fostph 1. 1775. In 1887 foreph wauld hane lien ahout age iz and would have been expeitery of hane been among the chiedun listed. If foseph 4 a 1935 hod icem an adalt in 1799 hir father night hane exclodel hin from a unill-lint not if faseph war a minos.

9 tried At usialye that maghe foresh $u$ LS 1775 war ane $y$ the chuldien vulbion U, II hod in his inll lut itnt the saine was somehom gachled ryet nane g the cholden listod have namer that come close OT'rOSEPA".
$3 b$
As ansents mental exevire $l$ tued to nisualige that foseph had two name and that one unar ured in tite nill and the ottor (jorepl), cuar used later $L$ gist as you and I 4 ane two prist names). There are prolileme untd Ant idea. Clibbren born in that ha mere rarely geven turd frist namer and nane of Ttu Cbidden of Ailliam $U$, IV suer ever secorded os hasuny twis jirst namer.
yet 1 cauncid qine up on the shea that itie fosepli $u$ \& the \& avid $l$ on tho 1800 censor in Rutherpard 10 , NL were close kin. Enclased in a capy of the 5-poge 16-9tim Buapill for Dourd $u$ is 1765 (Sany if 9 sent Elivo laslier), Nato stim 2 mhere o prapiare litut ane of the math in lta houschaid is Anulusace $U$ a 179 (see capy g my lete A Anyy) and ansther male is possebley famer 4 . My * shour of hehine ther famer $U$ to he Ao ane who in 1804 masped Navey rsodley and thint foseph $U$ suar a unitnen. - Anolios illostration trint $B$ and $U \&$ foseph $U$ were somehou close. I ivill seturn io ther ayan holou when \& deal vuti your lettet inhich anined 12 FEB 2001

4
You ashod ahout an addun for feanenb Canor. The latest 1 have $r$ as of 6 SED $1 F F 9$, I $X$ mar tien: PIFONE 949-3902 4504 TALL OAKS CT; EDMOND, OK 13003. AX HAW tince she arderd several hath eniec of tte uB. She har almays had a heen sistert in fassily hiptary huit I hane fornd $h_{1}$, $\theta$ be an excellent cooperator luit sporath. Ispeulato stint she $\lim$ octue dentrer/interesto in lift. Her mettes inasis) a novebed closely for yeake hut masie ic nour oller and incannmeado. I wited in her hane ance in Allwagrafne, dm.

Nour let me setum to your lêtes culvals conewd I2FESS 2001 and uhvily. S have numbiered poger (1)-(38). 少 we first canment abcut duplication. 2 t is inesutalile $t h a t$ any resiacher sue ash Ao help us nill liiely tim uy stupp ud alrody hane. This doer not batter ne as long ces they $\operatorname{tun}$ us at least same neu seiff. 8.x is up of ur $\theta$ try $\theta$ bet the resenchen hmon what sue abrady hase an the front end. This is not lasy ot do and enen ulin we ace sure ne have really cot Ethem Eligy seem \& forget unhen they get in tios archerier. Such is life.

The Repoit of the National cenealogral socety Repurch Sersice is of siteret $\theta$ me for general reasom and for futare ostintie．I hane mode a fill for them．Hese are commenid en the dosument botoy sent：
\＃I BUTE CO，NC munnien of the Couxt of Rlen und quadet Serswour 1761－1779－Poger 9，10，11－Dscoorded－P nane tho booh 9 hane extiadod selevant detaik
\＃2 N．C．TAXPAYERS 1701－1786－1 hane ther book－Poge 12，13－Discorded．
\＃3 N．C．TAXPAYERS 1679－1790－Poge14，15．Tiviraypean nem it ny fule．An extrad sheet in proweb？ herauld．－MARKED 区 for later reperence
\＃ 4 an abstract of north cirrolena wells－From ABOOT 1760 TO ABOUT 1800 ly FRED A．OLDS－Nem D KPll hut Lata war in KBL Filec．Extract evclored．－P 16217
\＃5 MARRIAGES OF ERANUILLE CO，NC 1753－1868 BY Phent 1t．Holcamb－Pg 18.19 －mout detaik alvody on hand－luit ploced in mannoge Fill．
\＃ 6 COURT mLNUTES OF GRANUILLE CO，NC 1746－1820． ly 2 ar Hanget inyun $r_{g} 20-23$ ，Some neul A RPu．Extiaded Same．Cony if extiod enclord
＊）KINFOLKS OF EAANVILLE CO，NC $1765-1826$ by Zae Hasgett Gugnn．－ 1 y $24-26$ ．Nem 9nfo Extact anclord MARKED 团 for later seperme． H8 UPCHERCH FHOILLI BY WEST－PGスク－32－？have －Arcombed
\#G CAVALIERS AND PIONEERS AbSTrocts of Veigema Lard Patentt and Erants by Dennictay Auaigere. Vol6 1749-17b2

- No nem infounction. Bloodin Book Fale (V'r)Py 33-35.
\#10- maper of UA FNC Filed- if 36937
Nour that I hure mocened your lettes of 12 FES 2001 and hane filad all the Brofill sheetz I smade some more conment are in corles. First, the N'ational E-nealogral socety Resiauh service Repoent you ananged uar definately mortturiile. Senlial neu iteme came $\theta$ ny citention as a result of the repost. I cun'x led you the nalne if each new foct hut inty ine all now fernhy plowed in tto savive bivapiler and will lee lerought ot bien on iprivinh untirevt un dises cocise. Noul Do turo spirific items:

SPECIFIC ITEM ONE: See shreit marlud (Y) The fort that in 1782 a million 4 , $\operatorname{si}$ sold to a uulliam U, fo land in cransille $C, N C$ is not ren $A$ ste. Howewer, mhit is newl is thist Uilhain 4,5 War resuking in milk (wiLkes) Co, NC is nem
 be wilham it, II ( the fottion of the David 4 en tho 1800 cersur- Butherfard $C_{0}, N C$ ). Thin the first

7
more-o1-len hard isformation l have had that wilhaim $U$, II had a stake in Granmile Co, NC. One author had unitten that he mayhone stapped in Gransille 50 , NC lut Stiat anthor prombed no real ecidence. Enen noul I have sugpiainst sthe citationg wilker co, NC on shat ty may not he nabid. Stite, we hase to thunch entad ther nay mean, if wilhain 1 , III did oun land in Granmille co, NC up $\theta$ to to 1782 here is what I think it could mean ar fos as foseph 4 b 1775 in comensed. Taking int consillition that faseph 4 h 1715 avd Bawid 4 h 1765 were Ectiely close hin hased on tho 1800 cersuc in Rubterffard $10, N C$, it is temgeting Do suggert that the hirbuge of williaim 4 , ID it land in Gransidle Lo, NC openc posilility that villiain 4, 互 alto had close hin in Enamwille $\operatorname{co}, N C$ and that a close niale
 could have buen tho falter of jaseph b hi115.
sheet [y] hear enen more consuderations an selo $A$ " $S R$ " and " $J R$ ", I have no problem zutt tho wilher Lounty wellion being called " $S R$ " or he did undeed hane a son named uwlhain [hence" $J R$ "].

Homens, I donlit that million $U$, the sen of culhaim $U, I T$, was lining in Graxulle $C O, N C$ as of $1782 . m y$ impressian is That the bonity \& Wulhann $H$, III were all in vilher $\operatorname{lo} N \subset$ ladiving up is tio thine miliaim U, IF dred in 1787. Atso consider the molialile age of wilrain 4 , san of Whlhain 4 , IV as of 1782 . Here is tho sequevce:
I. Midrael U, III \& 1728
A. Uulhwin $U$, IV nat heiely bom hefore 1748 when his fablwos snowed have been oye 20

1. william $U$ "JK" - not eihely harn hefore 1768 culuen hir fiilt wowl have lien a ge 20, Thme "JR" moald hane heen age 14 in 1782 - mat a lidiely age for hu fatter th hasie tieen selleng hir son laind.
A more lihely scenavi is that "SR" and"JR" uas usad in ste $1>82$ land tramactions in the sense of ane person heing older thin the othies - not sthat aue mar fabtar sund tive altor sen. Thic wse of $S R$ क् $5 R$ \& induable an age diperenie nue common in tho old days.

Enen if we assume that an celder "s," nulham $U$ (wulham $U$, IVI) seas selling land ot a ysurge,"p" wilhaim $U$ l am not sure wher that leade Mn. Wh can sule ant that muliain 4 , IF usuld. have been selling the hand of his cencle Uilliam 4, II berause hir Uncle would nat hane heen called "IR". We can also sule ont thint the sale rua of Uilliam 4, III, sen of II, hecause uelhain $U$, II dionn 1724 suould hane been anly 8 yam ald sin 1782 .

Thic leodi ne to an entirely sem uay of loaking at sto syadund Fanmily \& Enamudle Co, NC: More espeinally it leode ne toltanh that itiore nere more indiniduade ther mir ttre 1740-1800 pewid ly the name of iurliain 4 Than we have preswously uckanied. iver in a shetch of Ttie uullion situation:


About 3/4 Thw of all of the uphurch Fanily descended from famer $A$, I shown in the shetcti, A hout $1 / 4$ th dusconded fram hir botter folm U, I. Now it is possitile stiat folm 4 , I couid hane genen vie Do an exitra uulhain for $G$ saxmble $\cos , N C$ luct store is no spesial season of Itumb so. None if the haoun Ciuldun, grardciuedien as greaby cundelvideen of folm $U$, $I$ mere namid "Willion" - umheres, as you san see frasn Dto shotst stre nasie "uulhon" suas common amony Stc descudant if fance $U, I$.

So, let loal amang the descendunt of Jame $U, I$ and see if me can zqueeze in anclios uulbáss, Nihile ue thunk fancer $A, I I$ had so chuldain he carild hane had a san ixwham 4 iutro could have hod a san fesegnly $x$ a 1725 - lint lits set thint aside as unlibily. me caunot frind room amsng tie descendials for snore wilhaime as culham 4, IT Lad a san Uilham and among the seasanalely will hnown grundcluldren of suchaid $A$, III There are no noil Eulhime: Richard $u$, II did not hune a son nulliam $U$.

Nour, poceding on shear specubation, there is a porshuleby thit Nielham $U$, th 1735 could hone
been tho Grung;ather of wulham 4 b 1774 ralter thms tho fatter. The ager mould allom tho if tho saccerine ciridren were lionn when tho fattero suese young - say 20 year old. Thus sue add ansthe gerciationt wher a male could have been present named williain ubsem $\&$ shall for the prisent call villiam $4 X$. He mould fit in as follows:
I. william $u$ h 1735 (In kP4 Racande as II)
A. William $U \times$ a ahout 1755 uctren his fatov suas 20 year ald

1. William 4 \& 1734 (A-n RBU Recorde as III)
of the Helham is $x$ exeplid as shoun abiaul, he could hane been thie wulliarn " ff" to wham the Weliain it of whltier $c o$, NL sold Grannulle ci, NC land in 1782. ARso, Milliann i $X$ coued hant been tite forthet of foseph 4 b 1715-also puse speculations. Thise are also other poygler eutioid the exictiret of a wilhaim $U X$ miyht resalue.

Let us nou tum Do the ravoier luts of information heasing on the presence of seneral indiniduale by the name of uilliam Mviumich in Grammill 10 , WC and see hom Tthey fit with the seneral wilhaini we presume existod,
folm, when $I$ got ot the pont $I$ desided it put ny isleo in Talle form and ot follam Thi nutt conminit on the candent gy is Bable. There itens ace endosed. I don'x hnom if tiit is helppil to you lunt it hav fourd sue is spend sencial houn jorrg hoik through ny ressh and pulling Sthem Dgether, At the nery lost e fuel lnou have a chart ublere $\ell$ can ploce nem lits of daka as tive an unconesd- and maghe therehy, make sepinemento in the chait in such a may that moce depunat cavclusion can be draun.

That is aisant it por tur sourd. Hoare let me have conmenti quediour, Tell Liy that if she will conwind you that I have good havduriting as Lelp yon interpet :iny scratching I nill ome her a cap of coffecor uhatever en her franaito heverioge

Remember peisersarance onerame all.
5 suchely youn
(ivos Plial Yuburch
[ROBERT PHEILLIA UPCHURCN

Phil:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { RECD } \\
& 30 \text { JANZOOI }
\end{aligned}
$$

Enclosed are letters from Nancy Moore and to Amy Hayden. I have not been to get in touch with Jeanene Carver for some time do you have a address or phone number? I will keep you advised with any progress.
Weather is cold today it may even drop to 60 . I just can't help telling you that. We are last both well. Liz has a Dr's appointment on the $12^{\text {th }} \mathrm{Feb}$. So well be going to the states for that but really hate to leave here.
Do you have any suggestions about these letters or ideas.
Couzin


John Upchurch
8390 Rainbow Drive
Show Low, Az. 5901

Dear John,
When I got to the archives today, I was not quite ready to leave NC research yet, though I cannot say why, it was just a gut feeling. Boy am I glad, as we have a breakthrough of sorts that may just open this research up to some rich new material. No, I do not have Joseph's parents (yet!), but here is what I found out: Rutherford County, where we have Joseph marrying Martha Bradley in 1804, is quite the complicated county. Rutherford was formed in 1779 from Tryon County. Now, since we have Joseph at age 74 in 1850, we think he was born in 1775-6. So, Joseph would have been born in Tryon County, not in Rutherford County, or so one would think. Tryon was formed in 1768 from Mecklenburg, and abolished in 1779 when Rutherford was formed. This is why early Rutherford wills and deeds are so sketchy. It gets worse--Lincoln County was actually formed from Tryon in 1779, which means that Tryon was split into Rutherford and Lincoln, and that records pertaining to your Joseph and his parents (if he was born in NC) could be in Rutherford, Lincoln, or Tryon counties.

So, I went to some abstracts, first for Rutherford and then for Tryon and Lincoln. The DAR has published some bound collections of church records that are not available in the archives, so I checked them out for Rutherford. There I found that Mountain Creek Baptist Church, founded in 1789 when Joseph would have been about 13, had a deacon named David Upchurch in 1803, the year in which your Joseph was married. Now, Abram McKinney was the baptist minister who married Joseph and Martha in 1803. He is not listed amongst the deacons, but was perhaps just a minister, or even one at
another Baptist church. David Upchurch appears to have lived a few doors from Joseph Upchurch in the 1800 census enumeration, and was, in fact, the only other Upchurch in this enumeration. I'm not sure what this means yet, but he could well be a brother, cousin, or even the father of Joseph. Tomorrow I plan to finish the abstracts for Tryon and Lincoln counties, searching for wills and estates records that may name Joseph as an heir. (Many young men traveled west on inherited money, as you know.)

Since this ignorance of the county changes is my fault, as I overlooked the shifting county lines at the time Joseph was born, I am going to give you some more time. Your incredible patience is much appreciated, and I promise to complete your "three hour" search tomorrow!

Best Regards,
Nancy
Amy: also sent these yesterday John
Sent: Friday, January 19, 2001 12:23 PM

I saw your query about Ambrose Upchurch. I have looked for that line for years.I know Ambrose was the son of Joseph Upchurch b 1775 but have never been able to document Joseph's father. Any help there? I have some info on his mother Martha "Patsy" Bradley and six other siblings John Upchurch
Cholla Bay, Mexico

[^5]

John r. unchurch
PO BOX 368
LUKEVILLE, AZ 85341
Dea cousin foll,
It war wise $A$ get yam letter of 65ANzed yesterday. The heart att och In had an Thanksgenirg day had to he a real trail for bot of you. It is prot A learn that to operation went well and that she is now much better, Io your make foll tate gook care of you.

It t heep on finger crowned on other work by Nancy. I will anxiously await her repaid. If you need another so from sue let sue how. We now plan io be in Raleigh, NC duswig the latkes pact of Apis. $s f$, and only if, yen think it admirable, 1 could try of
meet muth her then. Pechape Uut dermoin conld bert be inade afors me get her represt. We dequatety plan to be in NC on 21 APR 2001 or we hane olibgated ouschies A attend sallavire thigh schosl Reuman thent, we will luild a 2-meeh stry around that dald and sull spend mast of thi time an fasuly kutary. $t$ am abread linirg up commeltwend and loah fawnard to Dod expenent your campater syix out the unong 2 ip code for ur-see enclasd conedrots. $\&$ make all my nustaber persanally muttront tho vid of a conyme Henir haperig for fis ot contorut her resaney -
(in') Suncely youn

$$
\text { [ROBERT PHELLIS UPCNURCN }]
$$

## JOIN READ $U$

Phil:
Thanks for your letter of 21 Dec . As you can see we don't go to the post office often. Got yours yesterday.
I will try to answer it today so I can beat the price increase and some one igoing to the border tomorow.
First, did I tell you Liz had a heart attack Thanksgiving Day. Had a stint put in and is great now. The trip to Phoenix is a story in it's self, Car to the border, ambulance to Gila Bend and chopper to Phoenix.
I have not gotten the report from Nancy and we have decided to wait until she gets through. ??? She seems to be doing a good job. She has now thinks maybe the census info may be right, maybe Joseph was actually born in Va. Who knows? Nancy took some time off but will start working in Jan. I hope that works out. Then we may find his father. I have forwarded your letter to her for her information. After she checked my info we wondered if maybe he may have born in Va. Then I found Some Bullocks in Brunswick and Granville at about the same time. Now you have brought up Nathan so I don't know what is what. I have written one of my Bullock cousins and maybe she can help.
I still think you should get e-mail. You could not give your address to any one but me.
Looking forward to hear from you. If you find any info you may think I can use the Bullock connection might lead somewhere.
John Upchurch


JOHN R. UPCHORCH
PO BOX 368
LUKEVILLE, AZ 85341
Hear coasin folin,
This is the time of the year mben 9 try ny dog-gendest it cat up uitt pocheto of mail that anuid in 2001. Nom thint \& have your "strp"" here hefore sme thers ace only four more pochet left to do.

Fust-thanin for yacr senerual on Un's for to joar abod, wh hane great expectatiour - and espeadly hope we will learn tho patton g foreph 4 h 1275 in 2001.

Next-yes I ibd hear from boh pralhis * spent quibs a but of tinel going anes mhat he sent. The hall is roun in nir court. Encloced in a cafy of PAB fust sheet of my letter of 24 Nov 2000 of him. mayhe isent thes laslier-can' $x$ be sure

I have now gone over carefully the maternal recuid from you on 27 SEP 2000 and on 240cTZ000. The main paint seem to be that you and Nancy moore are proceeding of interact on a nev factual phasic. The summary statements you sent her seem wry much in order. She seem to he proceeding stepwise in a reasonable fashion. My thought nom in reading and rereading there excharger is $\theta$ go hack of my mastet outline an the $F$ anily of foreph 4 b 11155 and D verify item li item that lite data in your pockets are central of the intro e have an ny moses Ruthie. amines, two could be done more eppicently if Nancy plane it submit more of an analyir and e could have it before ne at the bine of checking. Can you sue
if a repost from her har anenid sence you hatert mailuing to me - or if ane ir expertet in due coure.

As $I$ say the data in your poshet do seem, off hand, wey much is orde, Howener, \& do hune a peur off-the-cupt ideac/Lomment as pollows:
\#1 fust today \& posensed a pochet thout had Burlock data from Gramulle Lo, NC. The tier inito the NATHAN $U$, I Clan. What is yom engput? \& can pull tho ant 4 loch at it a gain an your hehalf if denied.
H2 Nancy repoit the 1830 TN censuz Index shows a fosepl 4 un washengton $C$ and a foxph $u$ nir Fentive bo. The Fesitin lo ane I huone ney mell: He unar a son of George $U$, thead of chan. No wom in Mí Lan for your fosepti u h1915.
\# Nancy mextion the UPSIAURS of VA. Thir is a separato and destend fonuly from the UPCFURCNEES, I have $\$ 0$ defunative UPSAVR book. IT is not necssay it go dowen thut yatt.
\#5 Nancy mentraur thie Leplunche cen itre 1790 Lensus Index. Thece ace II uppliunen nousehsed ank e hmour all g them nell including their nusimenent in iter 10 countre mentioned. I don't iuant of seem like a hnom-it-all surie capbsall itos ace a feu litr if iifoumation samenhere ttrat wiel solue lite puggle of tat parentoge of foreply $u$ h1115 and \& cestaunly don'r hane thare lisiti of unformatooss.
BUT-It you tahe the Rechand. U, II Farzoly that asuned sin uhnt is presemk.dang Franhlis Lo, NC Nin 1'755 diown 多qusuveh co, UA $I$ can certamby scas e hnour hinr $x$ hic il chiteien well - onain - no soom for a joseph $u$ b 1735 . Thi Rehand is, II batid in the saure of $1 / 2$ of all yphuncher sis Anvenio. foseph he 1775 is in Ato allot nulf.
waien I yo hach Doch item ly itens l um sure suore conmenot will come Do mind.
we ore meattet bound in musouni. There is snoul on gound and it will not go away. Nonemher $x$ secember hane been wery, nery cold und we get a neu stom prediteng sain/ruom/re enery $3-5$ dayp. And itr in progedet of go on 4 on. Juct thinh me caudd he liviry next door to you uri sunny mexica! we had or chritssar Celehitions at our house lait sunday and had planssed ot sunaway from home thus weeh and go oo Nem orleam for seme fum. Itemeror, tite mealtex in had tove so sul hane post poned the tiop unit it nearme up we urill he in Trissan 23-30 JAN 2001. Maylie we can ttiacn out thìn

Whe troit you + dig me havdling your medical situalion suell and that thit fuind you full of Sat foyci of the seasan.
sincerly youn

[BOBERT PHEILLIP UPCHORCIHS

## RECD ZASEPZ000

Phil,
Did Bob Prather get in touch with you? Seems like you may have some thing in common. Have you seen connection with the Bullocks in Granville Co.? Or the Reads in Charlotte Co. They seem to have been there at about the same times. Both names are in my other lines.

I hope Nancy Moore can help us. I also sent the package to the National Genealogical Society for research.

An aside; I noticed John Upchurch b abt 1741 married Ann Hamilton. I don't believe the Hamilton name could have passed down to my Joseph Hamilton Unchurch b 1847 in Hamilton Co Ill.Keep in touch.


John Upchurch
8390 Rainbow Drive
Show Low, Az. 5901

## Eagle1



Sent: $\quad$ Sunday, September 17, 2000 12:53 PM
Subject: Upchurch research
Dear Nancy: Let's try it this way. Sorry for the delay, things are a bit hectic here.
What we want is to document is the father of Joseph (L?) Upchurch born 5 Dec 1775 in N.C. We have a problem here. The 1850 census says he was born in Va. our previous research says he was probably born in either Granville or Rutherford N.C. We believe he was the son of William U. born 1735 or Richard U born 1725 or Michael U born 1729. All three were the sons of James U. born in Va. 1685.

Is this enough for us to talk about and where do we go from here?
We live in Mexico during the winter ( Oct $15-\mathrm{May} 15$ ) the e-mail address is eagle1aa@prodigy.net.mx

Snail Mail:
P.O. Box 369

Lukeville, Az. 85341
The summer address is(May 15 to Oct 15): eagle1@cybertrails.com
8390 Rainbow Drive
Show Low AZ 85901

## Upchurch data from:

## Cottrill\& Hefti Sandy, Utah

Joseph U. was living in DeKalb Co. next to son Phelix (Felix?)U. on the 1850 census. He was listed as born in Va. He was married to Martha "Patsy" Bradley U. she was born in N.C. 1782/83. (1850, civil district \# 6,De Kalb Co. Tenn.)

DeKalb Co. was formed from Cannon, Warren and White Cos.(Tenn.)

Joseph was enumerated in White C. on 1820 census. (R.V.Jackson, ed. Tenn. 1820 census Provo Utah; Accelerated Systems, 1974)

Joseph U. married Martha "Passy" Bradley 21 July 1803. (\#1cite) Rutherford County, North Carolina Married Bonds, 2 vl. Salt Lake City, Utah: The Genealogical Society of Utah, 1943)

Sherwood U. married Elizabeth Tomberlinson 21 Oct. 1790 (\#1cite)

Sherwood U. married Polly Pell 2 Jan, 1804(\#1cite)

James U. Married Nancy Bradly 29 Dec 1804 (\#1cite)

Children of Sherwood (8) married (\#1cite)
Nancy u. m Michael Painter 1813
Lucy U m James Wells 1817
Elias U m Anne Campbell 1821 (7)
Mildred U m Valentine Burnett 1823 (?)

Joseph U either Witnessed the marriage or acted as Bondsman for James U. 29 Dec 1804(\#1cite
(\#1cite IBID) Rutherford Co. N.C. Marriage Bonds, 2 vols., Salt Lake City, Utah: The Genealogical Society, 1943)

Sherwood is only U. listed on 1810 census of N.C. (D.W. Smith, North Carolina Census index (Dora w. Smith Thompson, Ill. Heritage House .1977)

Joseph and David are listed 1800 Rutherford Co. N.C. census. On the same page 148.
R.V. Jackson North Carolina 1800 Census (Bountiful Utah Accelerated Indexing Systems 1974)

Sincerely,
(Mrs.) Terry Moore 6001 Tarnhour Ct.
Raleigh, NC 27612
919-847-7914
 year that land grant to Joseph Upchurch was granted. It must have been very
early in the history of Warren County, which was formed about 1807. It's in
Grant book 1 on page 17 and it was Grant \#46. That had to be pretty early.
It was on a bluff on Caney Fork but there are a lot of bluffs on Caney Fork. Had to be somewhere around a place called Wells Bend. That had to be named after a guy named Wells.

So, that Joseph Unchurch grant had to be before 1824. It looks like it was surveyed 1824:
Warren County TN Plat Book Entries Vol 1:
Page 43 Entry 46 dated 14 April 1824. Surveyed for Joseph Unchurch 148
acres on Wells Bend of Caney Fork conditional line with Henry Warren including Unchurch Plantation. Surveyed 9 Sept 1824.

Here are some more Upchurch references:

Warren County TN Plat Book Entries Vol 1:
Page 100 Entry 132. Surveyed for William Worley 50 acre tract on Caney Fork.
Surveyed 2 March 1825 by Henry Warren \& Wm Unchurch.
Page 299. Surveyed for Joseph Jadwin? 50 acres on Coney Fork near mouth of
sink creek. Surveyed by Thomas Ray and Henry Warren. 20 Oct 1826. (**My note
-- Sink Creek is in the southern part of DeKalb County)
Page 353-354 Entry 1082 dated 2 Jan 1826. Surveyed for Henry Warren 50 acres
on Caney Fork north boundary line of Lewis Sto.. survey Worley line, including his improvement and 50 acre survey entered under the act of 182 ?
Survey 30 Sept 1826 Wilson Upchurch \& Joseph Upchurch. The above plat
appears to have transferred to James Reeves and afterwards the transfer made
void.
Warren County TN Plat Book Entries Vol 2 June 1827-1835
Page 163 Entry 1145 dated 2 Jan 1826. Survey of Joseph Unchurch 50 acres on
Wells Bend of Caney Fork Henry Warren's east boundary. Surveyed 3 Sept 1829.

Jitsere looks like Joseph was there. I didn't look at deed books to see when
*e to whom he sold his land holdings but they would be in those
NoMinnville,
Tennesse, Warren County Court Records.

## Bob




```
Sent: Wednesday, August 02, 2000 7:44 AM
Subject: Re: Upchurch sites
```

Hi John,
My old ancerstor in Tennessee, Henry Warren, must have lived near Joseph Upchurch. I found several land grants and surveys in which Joseph Upchurch and Wilson Upchurch are shown.

Warren County TN Plat Book Entries Vol 1:
Page 175 Entry 237 dated 30 June 1824. Surveyed for Henry Warren 50 acres on Cane Fork in Wells Bend on conditional line between Joseph Upchurch \& Henry Warren including house and improvement where Warren now lives. Surveyed 25 Dec 1825. Clark Warren \& Thomas Ray.

Warren County TN Plat Book Entries Vol 1:
Page 353-354 Entry 1082 dated 2 Jan 1826. Surveyed for Henry Warren 50 acres on Caney Fork north boundary line of Lewis Sta.. survey Worley line, including his improvement and 50 acre survey entered under the act of $182 ?$ Survey 30 Sept 1826 Wilson Upchurch \& Joseph Upchurch. The above plat appears to have transferred to James Reeves and afterwards the transfer made void.

Warten County TN Plat Book Entries Vol 1:
Page 49 Entry 46 dated 14 April 1824. Surveyed for Joseph Upchurch 148 acres on Wells Bend of Caney Fork conditional line with Henry Warren including Upchurch Plantation. Surveyed 9 Sept 1824.

Warren County Grant Book:
Book 1 Page 17 Grant \#46. Joseph Upchurch 148 acres on conditional line with Henry Warren ... bluff on Caney Fork.

Tm told that this area is now in DeKalb County. This spring I was in the county trying to find the location of these properties. I spoke with the county historian and he said he did not know where Wells Bend was on Caney Fork. Apparently that land is now under the lake formed when the dam was constructed on Caney Fork.

Do you by any chance know where that old Joseph Unchurch land was?
Pm trying to pin down about where my Henry Warren had this land on Caney Fork.

I sure do appreciate the help.
Bob Prater, Tulsa, OK


From：＂eagle＂＜xagkelencylemikxilsxConnexx Sent：Wednesday，May 31， 2000 1：49 PM Subject：attached

## Phil：

Just a note for your files if you don＇t have the pictures and some info from other Cousins．
I have not heard from Joel Ford but I am not surprised Hefty took four months．
You must at least get Email．If you can get Juno its email only not the web and it＇s free．
Cousin John Read U

## $74 P$

Ps．I have started on the Read line．Some told me＂so many Reads，and so little time．I have gotten back to
Robert C．in Va．who moved to Bedford Co．Tenn．My largest problem is that I have four Robert C．Reads who were born 28 Oct． 1796 and who went to Bedford Co．none of them matclif the children I have from my






## JOIN READ U

The Do kPh from form Read 4-2 cannot
eagle1aa identify MIVINEYARD yet. The yenan
 Subject: Unchurch

1. Unchurch Story by Live A Morgan--HAVE YOU SEEN THIS BOOK? I copied a few pages from it and can mail to you if want them.
p. 28 William Upchurch 1, son of James 1

William 1 and brother Richard 1 left Brunswick Co Va for Gmaville Co NC in 1755 James had wife named Elizabeth.

Granville Co NC Vol 22 pp 169-170 5-30-1778 - -
Oxford District of Granville Co. The following persons--(I did not copy the rest unfortunately)

WAS IN DAR PROOF FILE FOR AN APPLICATION FOR MICHAEL UPCHURCH THE III.

1728-cal 795 VA
2. I checked the book North Carolina Wills: A Testator Index 1665-1900 by Thornton W Mitchell

William Unchurch Wilkes Co NC had a Will in 1787 WB1 p221. It is at the NC Archives.
3. Nathan Upchurch and Moses Upchurch of DAR Rev War both sons of Richard unchurch who came from VA to NC.
]
4. Found an Ambrose Unchurch b 1818 d 1894. His father Burley Upchurch and Alsey Pace of Franklin Co. NC
5. Found an Ambrose b ca 1792 of Granville, NC m 9 april 1817 Franklin Co NC
6. YOU MIGHT HAVE RESEARCHER CHECK THE ABOVE LINE OUT. YOUR JOSEPH 1. COULD HAVE NAME HIS SON AMBROSE AFTER A BROTHER, UNCLE ETC.
7. fOUND NOTE THAT IN 1790 CENSUS THERE WERE NO UPCHURCHES LISTED IN ANY STATE EXCEPT NORTH CAROLINA. Did not check other states to see.

## 8. MOSES UPCHURCH OF DAR HAD

Leatha b ca 1773-4
Parthenia b ca 1780
william b 1782 m Sarah?
Mary b ca 1785 m Adm Buan
Murryb ca 1787 m W. Patsy Godwin
Whitney b ca 1793 m Eliz. Goodwin
Calongy b ca 1795
Mb ca 1797 m Nancy Scott
Clog b ca 1800
1989 applicant you might write to:
Melva Doris Henninger
Rt \#2 Box 162
Greencastle, Ind 46135

## PEOPLE WHO ARE IN DAR USUALLY HAVE DONE ALOT OF RESEARCH AND HAVE EXTENSIVE FILES!! <br> 9.BRUNSWICK CO., VIRGINIA 1788 PERSONAL PROPERTY LIST

William, Myal(Michael). James, james Jr. Harmon. George and Sherwood UPCHURCH.

1795 Michel II listed as MYHILL UpChurch.
10 Upchurch Book had:
Samule Unchurch family b Va d 1841 In Gallatin Co., Ill 1795 in Chatham Co Nic with father John. SAMUEL GOT LAND IN WILSON CO TENN IN 1816. 1820 TO iLL

Ambrose b 1792 NC d 1824 m Elix Hill 1817. HE WAS SON OF JOHN UPCHURCH AND ANNIE HARRIS. Ambrose had one child--an AMBROSE ALSO.
John Upchurch married Annie Harris 21 July 1790 Granville, NC., This John was born ca 1766 NC.

Priscilla b 1818
Ambrose b 1820
John J b 1822
Elizabeth b ca 1823-4
WOULD DEFINITELY CHECK OUT DEEDS, COURT RECORDS ETC OF THIS JOHN AND ANN
HARRIS. TO LOOK FOR POSSIBLE CONNECTION TO FATHER OF YOUR JOSPEH L. UPCHURCH.
. WILLIAM UPCHURCH 3 SON OF MICHAEL 3
hIS SON WILLIAM ma Mary Hudsput $h$ dau of Carter Hudsputh

The William Upschurch who has will in NC in 1787:
Wife Sarah, sons William David and John, Daughter s Edie, Asel, Patty, Eliz REIN < Sarah Piller, Lundsford and Susahan Pennill

ALL DEEDS, WILLS CT RECORD S SHOULD BE CHECKED FOR MARRIED DAUGHTERS.
COULD MENTION JOSEPH L. UPCHURCH IN SOME WAY.
1790 cENSUS OF WILKES CO., NC
Sarah Upchurch(of above William who died and has Will in 1787)
She had son William 16 years or over
Sons David and John under 16
11 Marriages of TEnn Book by Rev Silas E Lucas Jr
an Abner Upchurch m 1828 to a Nancy Pyland in Wilson Co., Tenn David to a Sally Johnson in 1819 Wilson Co., Tenn.
John to a Caty Johnson 1821 in Wilson Co., Tenn
12. Bible and Tomstone Inscri-ption of Tenn by JT Aclen 1967

No help
13.

MAKE SURE YOUR HIRED RESEARCHER CHECKS CHANCERY COURT RECORDS AND COURT
ORDERS!!
GOOD LUCK.

JOIAN READ U
fohn Read 4 2950L2000-Noter of sall fron fohn Do RPI
mid forme $\rightarrow 150 \mathrm{C}$
Bach
19J0L - nn Man pm 240ts
28
\#1 1987 VA comm luder - 0
1810 1, 1. 1, - 0
$1820 "$ " $\quad$ - 0
Nny Nayden
1844-1859
Liefif Ren rescuien - Senerd $\mu$
Va

* Tylair Quart
pensur who gane and
Antecodants
* $\omega \times m$ Q vaitity Just famers

Houre of

* Henning skulutes 1756-1763
win folu math. Camp.
* Brunnuik will Book famer - will
Browen 1932-1948-Index mescen
Brnument My. Malle - 0

$$
6-8
$$

E-mail In Eugland

4-2m
$2 \underline{L B}$
Deed bou 1932-12yo-0

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\text { It } 1740-145=0 \\
49-49-0
\end{array}
$$

$\xrightarrow{\text { Belle Sumest mest }}$
18301 Encupan Co, VA
(1uho mon EAT if fouch
eagletaa
From: \ll
To: <exqletazatproctigy yniek mo x $\times \times X X$
Sent: Friday, March 17, 2000 6:03 PM Subject: Joseph Upchurch \& Wilson Upchurch

Hi John,
I saw your email address in the Rootsweb ROOTS-L Digest Vol 00 ... "There
must some unchurch family listers who could contact me to exchange info. I
have hit my brick wall at Joseph U. born 1775. I have an educated guess as to
who his father was but need documentation. Please email me direct. at eaglexauceprodiggywerxnax Thanks!"

I don't know if I have Upchurch blood but I may have. What I was looking for
is if your Joseph Unchurch is the same one I have found in deed and land survey court records in Warren County, Tennessee in the 1820s. Here are the
records I have a question about:

Page 175 Entry 237 dated 30 June 1824. Surveyed for Henry Warren 50 acres on Caney Fork in Wells Bend on conditional line between Joseph Upchurch \&
Henry Warren including house and improvement where Warren now lives. Surveyed 25 Dec 1825. Clark Warren \& Thomas Ray.

Page 43 Entry 46 dated 14 April 1824. Surveyed for Joseph Upchurch 148
acres on Wells Bend of Caner Fork conditional line with Henry Warren including
Upchurch Plantation. Surveyed 9 Sept 1824.

Page 100 Entry 132. Surveyed for William Worley 50 acre tract on Caney Fork.
Surveyed 2 March 1825 by Henry Warren \& Wm Upchurch.
Page 353-354 Entry 1082 dated 2 Jan 1826. Surveyed for Henry Warren 50 acres
on Caney Fork north boundary line of Lewis Soto.. survey Worley line, including his improvement and 50 acre survey entered under the act of 182?
Survey 30 Sept 1826 Wilson Upchurch \& Joseph Upchurch. The above plat
appears to have transferred to James Reeves and afterwards the transfer made
void.
Page 163 Entry 1145 dated 2 Jan 1826. Survey of Joseph Upchurch 50 acres on
Wells Bend of Caney Fork Henry Warren's east boundary. Surveyed 3 Sept 1829.

> This Henry Warren was my GGGreat-grandfather and I've been trying to find
> where these land entries lie. I know there was a county line change about 1836 when Cannon County and DeKalb County were formed out of part of Warren

County.
Did the "Unchurch Plantation" physicial lie in DeKalb County after the county
was formed? The reason I ask is that I'm trying to find where the records are when my Henry Warren disposed of these properties. It looked like the two Upchurch persons and Henry Warren were neighbors back then. If they were
neighbors and they were in DeKalb County that may tell me where to look for

## land deeds for Henry Warren.

Thank you for your help.
Bob Prater, Tulsa, Oklahoma

I have John upchurch b 1690 d 1758 who had a son James b 1724 d 1784. James had children:John b 1741 d1795, James b ? dc 1800, Harmon b 1740 dc 1800,Selah (sp?) b? d?, Edith b?d?
Children of John (1741) were John b? d?, Samuel b Sept 1772 d ?, Sephan (sp?) bc 1775. $d$ ?

Children of James (d 1800) were Burwell (Burley ?) b 1782 d 1846, Allen b 1779 d ?, Howell bc 1790, dc 1849, Bengimin (sp?) b/d?,James b1797 d?

Any help?
 running by 19 May.

John Upchurch

Sel Endawn
eagle1aa


John, nice to meet you. I can add a little to what you have. I'll get it to you on the weekend when I have more time. I'll send it to both addresses to be sure you get it. What line are you in? Right off I can tell you that there is an error in what you sent to me. Allen, Howell, Benjamin and James were the sons of Harmon, not his brother James. I don't know of a Burwell. My line is Michael, Richard, John, James, Harmon, Allen, Patrick, Strickland, Emma, Helen and me, Kevin. Do you have Family Tree Maker? I can put you on my list of people I am sending it to. I am slowly entering info in from a number of different sources to get as many lines as complete as possible. Perhaps we can exchange info?

Scott, how is it going. Do you remember me? We exchanged FTM files a few months ago. I'm still trying to get your info into my file. I'll update you with my file when I get it more complete.

Got to run now, bye cousins,
Kevin Burton
--Original Message--_



Date: Wednesday, May 10, 2000 3:09 PM
Subject: Upchurchs
I have John upchurch b 1690 d 1758 who had a son James b 1724 d 1784. James had children:John b 1741 d1795, James b ? dc 1800, Harmon b 1740 dc 1800,Selah (sp?) b? d?, Edith b?d?
Children of John (1741) were John b? d?, Samuel b Sept 1772 d ?, Sephan (sp?) bc 1775. d?

Children of James (d 1800) were Burwell (Burley ?) b 1782 d 1846, Allen b 1779 d ?, Howell bc 1790, dc 1849, Bengimin (sp?) b/d?,James b1797 d?

Any help?
I will be moving to running by 19 May.

John Upchurch

| From: |  |
| :---: | :---: |
| To: |  |
| Sent: | Thursday, May 11, 2000 8:53 PM |
| Subject: | Upchurchs |

## Kevin:

It's good to find another lost soul. I am retired and we live in Mexico during the winter and northern Arizona in the summer. Where are you?
I have played with this for some time but got on the computer last fall. I have known Phil Upchurch, at the Upchurch Bulletin, for over ten years. he tweaked my inference again. I had a stroke several years ago and I was driving my wife crazy. So she bought the putter and now I am driving her crazy being on it. my line is Michael,Richard,James, William?or Michael III?, Joseph (B1775), Enoch,Joseph Hamilton, Francis,John Wright, and me, John Read I used a pro to try to document the father of Joseph but while he gave me some good info I still am in the dark about the father. . Do you correspond with Phil? That is where I got the line I sent you. I know he would like to have your sources.
I have just bought FTM on ebay this week and am looking forward to getting it. I would to trade info with you. I have found several cousins that have been very helpful. Several of us have just hired an other "expert" in North Carolina, to look for info on the elusive father of Joseph. I will let you it he turns up anything.

I would like to get your data by don't send till late next week, I will leave here Monday, spend two days with doctors in Phoenix and go to Showlow. It will probably be next Friday before I am on line after Sunday night.

Scott's email; is not good I picked up the messages you two had from a bulletin board. I got returned mail from him.

Winter
P.O. Box 368

Lukeville, Az, 85341
Summer

Qxarxex cx
011-526-382-5025
520-537-3715
Cousin
John R. Upchurch

Eagle 1

 Sent: Monday, August 14, 2000 4:27 PM
Subject: Missile just sent!

I think this is every thing I know about Joseph. I have found the National Genealogical Society who does research in their vast files for $\$ 15.00 \mathrm{hr}$. I am snail mailing this to Phil tomorrow. If you have any corrections including spelling and grammar or any info I have not covered please let me know.
Phil said we should give them every thing we have so they will not go back and redo things.

I drank all your money up so there!
The
monsoons have arrived thank goodness. Its about 70 degrees and will go down to about 50 tonight. But you think of Arizona as all sand and heat, right.

Amy: Take a week off the kids are back in school.
Jeanene: Get back to painting and are you really walking up and the mountains?
Phil: Get on line. Juno is free and you don't have to send your address. Not only that we could read your writing.
Cousin John


Unchurch data from:
Cottrill\& Heft Sandy, Utah:
Joseph U. was living in DeKalb Co. next to son Phelix U. on the 1850 census. He was listed as born in Va. He was married to Martha "Patsy" Bradley U. she was born in N.C. 1782/83. ( 1850, civil district \# 6, De Kalb Co. Tenn.)

DeKalb Co. was formed from Cannon, Warren and White Cos.
Joseph was enumerated in White C. on 1820 census. (R.V.Jackson, ed. Tenn. 1820 census Provo Utah; Accelerated Systems, 1974)

Joseph U. married Martha "Patsy" Bradly 21 July 1803.(\#1) Rutherford County, North Carolina Married Bonds, 2 vI. Salt Lake City, Utah: The Geanalogical Society of Utah, 1943)

Sherwood U. married Elizabeth Tomberlinson 21 Oct. 1790 (\#1)
Sherwood U. married Polly Fell 2 Jan, 1804(\#1)
James U. Married Nancy Bradly 29 Dec 1804 (\#1)
Children of Sherwood (?) married (\#1)
Nancy u. m Michael Painter 1813
Lucy U m James Wells 1817
Elias U m Anne Campbell 1821 (?)
Mildred Um Valentine Burnett 1823 (?)
Joseph U either Witnessed the marriage or acted as Bondsman for James U. 29 Dec 1804(\#1)
(\#1 Rutherford Co. N.C. Marriage Bonds, 2 vols., Salt Lake City, Utah: The Genealogical Society, 1943)

Sherwood is only U. listed on 1810 census of N.C. (D.W. Smith, North Carolina Census index(Dora w. Smith Thompson, Ill. Heritage House .1977)

Joseph and David are listed 1800 Rutherford Co. N.C. census. On the same page 148. (R.V. Jackson North Carolina 1800 Census ( Bountiful Utah Accelerated Indexing Systems 1974)

Sherwood U (Upkirch) was the only U. on the 1790 census in Rutherford Co. He was over the age of 16 with one female in the household. (Heads of Families at the First Census of the U.S. Taken in the year 1790: N. C. - US Gov printing office.)

Joseph U. bought 120 acres in Rutherford Co, from Andrew Eaves on 11 Dec 1801. (both men described as being from Rutherford Co, Alexander McFadin and Andrew Miller owned adjacent land.) (Rutherford Co. North Carolina, Deed Book 15-17: 471-473 (FhL Film 19,914)
Joseph sold this land 22 Sept 1808( Rutherford Co. N.C.deed Book 15-15; 471-473 FHL film no. 1994)

Sherwood bought land in 1798 from Lewis Tommerlinson. In 1790 Sherwood married Elizabeth Tommerlinson. The deed for the land Joseph bought in 1801 was witnessed by William Harmon, Lewis Harmon, and Micajah Harmon. Michajah harmon was enumerated next to Sherwood $U$ (Upkirch) in 1790, suggesting the two men lived next to each other.

There were two or more men named William U. living in N.C. in the late 1700s ( W. Thorndale and W. Dollarhide, Map Guide to the U.S. censuses. 1790-1920. Balitmore Genealogical Co. $1987,245$.

Only one William U. left a will before 1820 . William U. made his will in Wilkes Co. on 5 March 1785. he named is wife Sarah and identified six children, William, Eddy, David Able, Patty, and John. No Joseph! It would appear this William was too old to have been Joseph's father. ( Will of William Upchurch Wilkes Co. Original Wills, Sanders,William Younger P.P. Film No. 1,605,073)

Tax records show the following U.s. were taxed in Granville Co.
Richard U. 1755
William U 1755
William U. 1769
William U. 1769
William U. 1771
William U. Jr. 1771
William U. 1785
(C.E. Ratcliff, North-Carolina Taxpayers 1701-1786 Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co, 1989)

William U. and brother Richard U. moved from Brunswick Co. to Granville Co, N.C. in1755. ( Ada Olive Morgan, "Upchurch Story)

Joseph had land grant in Warren Co. Tenn .in 1824. (Tenn. plat Book Entries Vol 1 page 175, entry 237 dated 30 June 1824)
( Warren Co. plat book Entries vol 1 page 43, entries 46 dated 14 April 1824, and Warren Co. Grant book 1 page 17 Grant \#46)

Joseph died in Sept 1850 in DeKalb Co. (DeKalb was formed in 1827(?) from White Co. ( Upchurch bible)

Joseph married Martha Patsy Bradley 21 july 1804 in Rutherford Co, N.C.
Martha was born 1789. She was living with son Phelix in Hamilton co. Ill. On the 1860 census.

Phelix was 29 years old in 1850. ( 1850 Civil Dist No. 6 Dekalb Co.census)
Children of Joseph and Martha:
Ambrose B 1804-5 married Charity (?)
Rachel B 1818 (White Co. Tenn) married Thomas (?)
Enoch B 9 June 1823 married Louisa Ann Shuster
Wilson ca 1810
Phelix Geo. B 19 Nov. 1820
James ca 1809
Salley(?) married Berry Cantrel
( R.P. Upchurch, The Upchurch Bulletin)

Suppitions:
Joseph was closely associated with James U. Probably brothers. Both married in 1804 in Rutherford Co, with Joseph as witness for James. Sherwood U. was also in Rutherford Co. in about the time and was tied to Joseph in land dealings. See above. Possibly brother also?

I believe Joseph was born in Granville Co, N.C. There very fluid state lines in this Era. Va. claimed Much of N.C. and Kentucky. Joseph may have never known in which state he was born. The area between Brunswick Co. Va. And Granville Co. N.C. was at places less than ten miles.

Robert P. Upchurch
MICHAEL ENTERPRISES
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240

5OHN IPCHORCH
PO BOX 368
LUKEVILLE, A2 85341
Deas folun,
Sallaine and I hreem the frit 8 manthe of 2000 mould be an unsebtel. Timb for ve, lx jiit get mosess. For example, I an venting tho letto to you from Tucton, It suadenly denerped that ien danghter ther huhand cuanld It go D Anitratha-Rersulx-sallancil $A \rho$ av mis Treson 29 MAR 10 MPR \& nobt oner Ites 3 Graulkide ages $13,16 \times 78$, we may suswiel.

Yove lettet of 18 misk 2000 is cuct sue for which btranks. I'll have it go ower it agais when we get hack it mo where all sny family hectary stuff semais.

I frnally got a respoure fram Roy unto dated is mAR oo, copy enclaced. peshaps her comment about A,S.W will interest you. I thinh dosy de resful. I was disappounted
 a wie helppl guy. You siest hane o let him do it hio utay. At tually, I Aindo he minundertool my quersan of him letter cos clorely. As he sayn it caud ar $V$ a had tome. mas osely diting for her comment on tor howm fohn le of the itov's who mar itre fulve of hatwele U inse fuest averser of Rey, o have nowr presed hin tar orbsts,
a Hour ulear of 6 reaple at so each is a good istea, count morear ar ane only have. 4 y nuahe 2 . Now you only have 4 a fivb. ell thech my if \& can cons up unot seme afdurue fure exiest of At onhe a litte conc ac me ex retars. ot de onerubhelmed vhers

Perhape m nentiend me ore sellirg ourt all ond huming ing bivet one him ur spent absuxt 3 tweetr gedry our houre Nowly sell and is seed on the tnd boy. for 30 TON Rater reare uiltionk a lueters Tom

 are sencouly consuderin an oftes for por

(10) Swocely younc
[ROSEKT PLAELLAP UPCAOKLAS

TONN READ $U$
UPCHURCH
351 SHETLAND VALLEY COURT
CHESTERFIELD, MISSOURI 63005-4840
(636) 530-6022

UUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU
JOIN READ UPCHUKCA
8390 RAFUBOW DR
SHOWLOW, AZ 85901
Dear Cousin fairn,
Ix mar sice of talk to you zesterday and D bean thut ysu had alrody deroned from tho enternet that ne hak rucined. I bid not hnoue we ruere so notorwor lut am'glab the infoirmation is thois. Sndoun oue shast about cur mone.
$8 \cdot t$ in great that you contime suits an asbis majeit to document the fallex of you ancestor fogeph 4 b 1175. Endored is suy chech for 50 subich i pranuid same brue ago in suppoity Atvे epfait. I hope Ster Genealogis you hane engaged in Ruleugh, NC will prone eppectino/eppreuent/ poduano. é mauld lite to lean snore about hint her as \& hane many nitesest ni this Raleyg Area. The enteuin Repart yau expert is bxicilipy and $l$ will lee pleard

Tharsh for being understanding ahout ne being divested from family kotory suatterc due to sur mone. All har qone well but huge ansount of tine have bien rquird to make tho cobrange. We set have suach to do lint can monty proced at cur oum poce. In the nuantims sue ace sitb negatation nett ons 3 farm operaton for a nem deal startiny 10CT 2000. The idia in for them to hane all the work, experse, morsy, ito aud for sue to hane $30 \%$. 1 Oto crap at tho end. I thinch Dou mich woch and have bieen negotiatiry in ino decchoin suin lait January. Hopefully, the deal ull be clored in the nex. feer nuetre.

I have dacument from sou of remem and nuil do so in due course. Thank for yom mipht. Would lone Do hane the deedr for fosest $A$ ni TN yeen nenhowny
my bext to youct Ly
Sinsecly foun
Phil Uqlum
[ROBERT POLELLIP UPOINUECTH]

- EXTRACT OF EXCHANGES ITMARZOOO, ZAUGZOOO 3 AUG 2000 BETWEEN JOIN READ UT\& BOB PRATER OF TULSA, OK SEE BOB PRATER BFOFILE FOR DOCUMENTS. HIS GEGGF HENRY WARREN WAS CLOSELY ASSOCIATED WITH JOSEF $U$ b 1775 \& WILSON 4 IN WARREN CO, TN (IN 1836 DEKALB I CANNON CO WERE FORMED FROM WARREN CO \& THE SITES OF INTEREST FELL INTO DEKALB.) IS BOB U BLOOD? WARREN CO, TN FORMET AHOUT 1807 -THESE RELORDS NOW IN $M C M$ ENNVILLE, WAKEN $C O$, TN WARREN CO, TN PLAT BOOK 1
A. Page $4 \mp$ Entry 46 dated 14 April 1824. Surveyed for Joseph Unchurch 148 acres on Wells Bend of Caney Fork conditional line with Henry Warren including Upchurch Plantation. Surveyed 9 Sept 1824.
(NOTE: THIS ITEM B" IS THE GRANT FOR LAND SURVEYED IN "A", BOB DIN NOT RECORD DATE
iB Warren County Grant Book:
Book 1 Page 17 Grant \#46. Joseph Upchurch 148 acres on conditional line with Henry Warren ... bluff on Coney Fork.
C. Page 175 Entry 237 dated 30 June 1824. Surveyed for Henry Warren 50 acres on Caner Fork in Wells Bend on conditional line between Joseph Upchurch \& Henry Warren including house and improvement where Warren now lives. Surveyed 25 Dec 1825. Clark Warren \& Thomas Ray.
(1) Page 100 Entry 132. Surveyed for William Worley 50 acre tract on Coney Fork.
Surveyed 2 March 1825 by Henry Warren \& Wm Upchurch.
$E$ Page 299. Surveyed for Joseph Jadwin? 50 acres on Coney Fork near mouth of
sink creek. Surveyed by Thomas Ray and Henry Warren. 20 Oct 1826.
(.**My note
-- Sink Creek is in the southern part of DeKalb County)
F Page 353-354 Entry 1082 dated 2 Jan 1826. Surveyed for Henry Warren 50 acres on Caney Fork north boundary line of Lewis Sta.. survey Worley line, including his improvement and 50 acre survey entered under the act of 182 ? Survey 30 Sept 1826 Wilson Upchurch \& Joseph Upchurch. The above plat appears to have transferred to James Reeves and afterwards the transfer made
void.

WARREN CO, TN PLAT BOOK 2 TUN 1823-1835
$G \quad$ Page 163 Entry 1145 dated 2 Jan 1826. Survey of Joseph Unchurch 50 acres on
Wells Bend of Caney Fork Henry Warren's east boundary. Surveyed 3 Sept
1829 .

-     - Tm told that this area is now in DeKalb County. This spring I was in the county trying to find the location of these properties. I spoke with the county historian and he said he did not know where Wells Bend was on Caney Fork. Apparently that land is now under the lake formed when the dam was
constructed on Caney Fork. <OF GRANT BUT SAYS IT WOULD NAVE BEEN BEFORE 1824. THENE AKE MANY BLUFFS ON CANTY FOX - BUT NEAR WELLS
BEND. NAMED FOX - WENS GROSS FILE:
BOB PRATER JOIN READ IA
JoS EDIt ia b. 1915
WILSON U S/OJOSEPH HENRY WARREN CLARK WARREN THOMAS RAY WILLIAN WORE JOSEPH JADWIN (?) JAMES REEVES WILLIAM 4 PLAORCH
(THE TN RECORDS SHOW SEVERAL ENTRIES FOR I OR MORE IN DIVID GALS NAMED WILLIAM IN THE 1800-1850era
$-z$
JOIHN READ $U$.

JOHN R. UPCHURCH
BOX 368
LUKEVILLE, A2 83531
Dear consin fohn,
your letter ported 120 cT 1999 indicaby you did nat receine my letto if zoct 199 . Enclored in a copy if the letter and a copy of the $11^{\prime \prime} x$ $17^{\prime \prime}$ chait. Let me lnowt if you hane giestion.

Somettung ment hadly urong uedt ow mail syslem about 20ct 1999. Wh hod your letter sin that ncil a seneral othen itene of importanse, We do farn luserier in Mexico, Mo ubrioh is a tiod hour dsine amay. The $\$$ 26,000 chesh e mentivioy had not amuid affes 6 days lut did get tiose afte, 9 days. Anation iten to the sume toun containid our payment for parm elertrity. It had not anined cipter 13 days and uce only leaned about that ublien Story sent us a dehrginent motro.so you are
not alove is harnig gour suail delayed, dinerted, whateren!

Hope you and Liy enjoy you ment stay in mexico. We ace som is the midat of prepaning UB Val 20 NO 4 and hape of have it si to nail soon. The harneit is neasing campletioss hat $I$ sth have of go ont $2-3$ timer a week for one thumg or anattol.

I'll be anxiour Ao hann hour your Researkir is salf Lahe progecres. Let ne hnow if 9 can comment, evaluabt, shent hoo-ray-, et.

Sincerlyyoun
ESBhirwabuend
\{ROBERT PAILLIS UPCHURCH

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { jOHN READ U } \\
& \text { Page } 1 \\
& \text { RECt } \mathrm{Ma}_{9} \mathrm{CT} \mathrm{~T}^{1999} \\
& \text { Untitled }
\end{aligned}
$$

Phil Unchurch
6 Eagles way
Lake St. Losis, Mo. 63367
Dear phiz:
I am sorry to be such a bother but I did not get your letter of the and. I am leaving for Mexico tomorrow and as it is holiday I know I will not get it, could you
please send another copy of the outline to my Lukeville address.
Thanks and I will send any thing I get from Balt Lake.
John Unchurch
bo: 368


upchuact

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { Box } 368 \\
& \text { LOKEVIE AC } \\
& 85341
\end{aligned}
$$

JOHN READ U
R. P. UPCHURCH

6 EAGLES WAY LANE
LAKE ST. LOUIS, MISSOURI 63367-2240

$20 c 71949$
JOHN UPCAURCIA
8390 RAINBOW DR
SHOW LOW, A2 85901
Bear folen,
Thanh you for your noto of 24 SEP 1994 uhuih annied yesterlay. I inill cominentan unbliain $u \neq$ the 10 chedren helow.

Encloued is suy crade $11 \times 19^{\prime \prime}$ Chait shouny the hnawn juit 5 generatrous of. the Lqulurh Fanvily in Ameria plos some of itil 6 e $A$ Eeveration (6th generition $=$ encusted).

The uulliain in yew lettet wult the 10 chuldren is weliam 4 , III $(X I D-160)$, Head of uplunch Clan (9). See sught hand sideg tho chast. For a long time we thought M Ahel $u$, si of Grime $L 0, A L$ war a san of Thu Nulham 4 , IV. - Nat so. The san of Uulhom $U$, TI mar "ASEL" U (XID-587). A hel $U, S_{1}(X I D-589)$ mar in faot the san of Ruchard $u$, II $(X \pm 0-152)$.
you ashed for detaile on the 4 th generations of Uphlunch Fanily is Anenia. I have hughlupitot the 9 hnomn menchen of then 4 ot gencialios sen tho chart. uliatsue hnow ahout dates \& place $A$ dercendans is prebsy such shomn on the chart. From uhat you see of the dated it is onlbley thit a person barn 1275 (yom fosplul) nowld have ben a membery the 4 th generatoss. He could lasily have been a soin of a 4 it generation number. In thit case he would moif hhely hanc hod a fallits who war 50-10 year old and prodrueng chidien ly a zad unfe. Moie letiely joreph $u, h 1975$ mas a member of tie le tin generation and Sther a gravdson of one of Thare heglsleghliy $t$ am seally excetry about iter project you hane undestators.
we ace off Ddyy to misconsin se Sallariec bustho uho is sesouly ill will he boch in a fere doyp swnuly youn
(c) Plie Equluwh

SROBERT PHILLEDUKHORCX

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { JOAN READ } 4 \\
& \text { REC } \\
& \text { 3OSEP你 }
\end{aligned}
$$

Jota Upchiond 8390 RAmbow DR
SHow Low AZ

$$
85901
$$

hatpagenforumgencalugy com/gi-geworumennil.cgin 6051921
24 sept 1999
Dear Phil:
Just a note to tell you how it is ar Arizona. I fave working the net with only a success I did f find William I) rad ut chider:

1 swamnah
2 Sarah
3 sAmey
4 Jota
5 Elizabeth.
6 Richard
7 Pratt
8 Will ems
David
10 Abel Sr born about 1775 in NC died about 1847 in Greene Co. A1. Married Bethemun about 2705 in wake Co. NC

Alas no joseph I. mentioned.
1 have binned a genealogy company. They work for the LSD Lorry and do itevech anther horus, ot as they can. I have a limit for them to charge and they the they san get some closure by Thanksiving. When know.. I hat e spent mere for bad sooth.

Shave included some of the gond press yon and the Upoburch Bulletin are getting on the on et. You shod try it. Even an oh il mane hike man can bo it, and I am having a ball. liz does have to help once in a whale, (Read every three or four mimesis)

We are plarmong to a phone it cAlexico and keeping the net. If has patio lo r it's sell it phone bills. I will let you if these people dig out any tho.



Please visit our sponsors
Home: Sumames: Upchurch Family Genealogy Forum

What?! No Upehurch Mailing List?
Posted by: DiAn Stoddard

I was surprised I could not locate the Upehurch Mailing list. Why don't one of you able-hearted Upchurch descendants start one up at Rootsweb?

T already have a few websites and just transferred TWO to gen societies, so this is an impossibility for me.

I might even consider it if Upchurch was in my direct line genealogy ...or even near.
Followups:

## No followups yet

$\square$


$F$ Proximity matching

Jump to Forum


Coot E"ardheck thy Geokorum Hing


Please visit our sponsors
Home: Sumames: Unchurch Farnily Genealogy Forum

## Hest Followtep Return to Message Letha Print Messes

FYI - Unchurch Bulletin
Posted by: DIAn Stoddard
Date: March 05,1999 at 09:18:35


Seems like this needs to be posted from time to time.
Many thanks to Diane Date's web site at
hitpe/kwonvmindspring.com/dna/genealogy/index.html
It saved me the trouble of typ fig th
Upchurch Bulletin is published Quarterly by Robert Phillip Upchurch, PhD. Each issue is 40 pages and contains information relevant to the Upchurch family in America descended from Michael Unchurch ( $1620-1681$ ) and also discusses Unchurch ancestors in England. The annual subscription rate for 1997 is $\$ 15$. Back issues are available bound or unbound. (Please make checks payable to Michael Enterprises)

To subscribe or get more information, contact:
Robert Phillip Upchurch
Michael Enterprises
6 Eagles Way Lane
Lake ST. Louis, MO 63367-2240
http://genforum.genealogy.com/upchurch/messages/128.html Unchurch Family Bulletin


GHF Focdhack ty GonForump Hosp Well Perv Your $\$ 70$ Domain Imterlic Feel



Please visit our sponsors
Home: Sumames: Unchurch Family Genealogy Forum
Lo rt Followup Returiw to Message hishogs Prot Message

## Unchurch Family Buftetin

Posted by: Mindy Unchurch Blair
Date: June 14,1999 at :09:16:44


- Re Upohureh Family Butlemt marlyn up church rutledge - $0 / 27 / 99$ (1)
a. Re. Unchurch Family BülletinJeanene.S. Carver 7/13/99(0)
address but you can mail to him at 6 Eagles Way Lane, Lake St. Louis, MO 63367-2240. He has archived newsletters back to 1980.
- Fro. Upocharch Parity Bulletin marilyn upctarch rutted ge: $8 / 25 / 99$
- Re: Upehtreh Family. Bulletin marilyn upchurch rutledge $\sigma$ /27.99: (O)


## 

## 

http://genforum.genealogy.com/upchurch/messages/141.html
Search this forum:
Search all of GenForum:


Jump to Fortm



Please visit our sponsors
Home: Sumames: Upchurch Family Genealogy Forum
Post Follontp Befrip to Messegn Listogs Prim Massege

## Re: Relix Upchurch, TN

Posted by: TimFerrier
Date: September 30, 1998 at 15:15:23
In Reply zo: Re: Felix Upolturch TN by John K Uupohurch


Yes, Phil Upchurch is definitely the expert. Tim Ferser
Followups:

http://genforum.genealogy.com/upchurch/messages/60.html

Search this fortm:


Search all of GenFormm:


7 Proximity matching




Home: Sumames: Upchurch Family Genealogy Forum

Re: Felix Upchurch, TN
Posted by: JohinK. Uupchurch
Date: September 25,1998 at
0019.55


The UPCHURCH expert is the author of the UPCHURCH Bulletin Phil Upchurch C/O Michaet Enterprises, 6 Eagles Way Lane Iake St. Louis, MO 63367

Followups:

- Re. Felix Upchurch. TN Tim Ferrier:9/30/98 (0)


http://genforum.genealogy com/upchurch/messages/57.html


JONN READ U

JOHN UPCHORCH
8390 RAFNBOW DR
SHOW LOW, A2 85901
Dear Cousin fohrr,
Thir ic jiest a nott $\theta$ let you hnoin Otio pirturer arused on 30 AOG 1999. They an grat. I ran a ted it see hour they nould reprodvi on our copiei - see enclosed vsult. Loah pritg goad A me. There will aleperalely fit int tio UB in due comre - lick nat necestavily in tho next isisel. I anneally pleasel \& hane there.

Hape jou got the packet I sent and Sthat you swill puid a propersanal gevoalopit Q Lelp on tad pojest. I will he sery vinterenty $B$ hear of hour you moced cund of any resuet.
my reit \& your \& Liy $\rightarrow$ and Conpatulatsoir on your nem found computer shill
$\because$ Surecely yous
[ROBEKT PIAJUIP UPCHORCCH

JOHN READ 4
R. P. UPCHURCH

6 EAGLES WAY LANE
LAKE ST. LOUIS, MISSOURI 63367-2240

25AUE1999
JOHN R. UPCHORCH
8390 KAIN BOW DR
SHOW LOW, AZ 85901
Dean cousin foll,
It mar since $\theta$ get your cell last sindang and D lean of your continuing intent mi our shave family hentoge. your getting on the internet fut s nd to shame and $l$ suit fellow your example and do tho sane. oed dogs bean slowly!

I do hap yen will pursue the idea of hiring a popecsovial genealogist to help find tho fatter of your ancestor joseph upolucum h 5 DECCIMYS, He mar the GF of your joseph pamultan $u$.

In order to help you get underway ult a propersuaial genealogist e include hereuidt, ar premised, a copy of ny y 1 -Doge, 13-Xtens brifule an foseptr $k$ 1775. In additions have gone bach though the past usurer of tex U 4 and by extracting, created a
pochet *n unhat appeared in 3 ussiec about foseph $u$ b>215, copy enclosed.

Thir bochyroand prowide the ssenlial information as me now have it. of couse
 (and hetter?) wrion appeans. If we had jist a fem mou lito of relenant data we might be able of salue tho paizgle. This is uhere a propersoial yewalogèt could help us. If you do hire onu, and l seally hope you wiel, I'll be glad to pablich in UR and $\theta$ gine you proper credit. Al if yeu do moserd lill he glad D supply moce aide, hiots, ito do you or to tho person you hie. A insit eo tho local nownan stahe should get you stasted- and you should he able of re the enternet.

Be sure $D$ let me horu cuhere of send your UB' $\frac{1}{}$ in stos unite moultor my bert to you thy.

* See forem be: h 1225 zarcopy
sin Sincely Youn [ROBERT PAFLLF UPCNIRCSM

Phil
I would bo willing to contributent (i) 2 pointeffent to connert my bunch to the. vest of the Uprherch's - Do yau thenk other lost sherep wowlit do the seme? pertieps a note ofinquiry in a feture 1550 ?

$4 F 601990$
MAJOKN R UPEHRREM

PNDENTX, AZ \&502Z
boan ksurer fatm,
Tharke for qaw sonder for the in Horsisio. we wull tork it haw youn neur addrec when
 he mwed sut the funt ecuelh ur Moreding wo fallam an tougenin stedide.
it m goos that gien tan ixpmenced a uelespun D help fonamee a zewub for the frebtiex of fasegth $u$ b 10 , $1075(v, i)$. Qun mind astine soancher sin Stus piget m Mrs Dumid
 dertend nid of foseph $A$. I uel uncits \& her合 aste mhit prozett we noggh heepforvince Then wh can courac sown y the iettieco
 - 50 品 more ithan abtrin. oney $=$ few sirauld coitulunt us wn aeto an. lue s-inix aypoods. Find ont ohoit nsw rnvel a centuin frojedt
 und thow tyy $D$ nave. Sto maney, sometime

- . . .

Goen end ilp devig wh dene your rnaney mull allau you to do. M2 Ge Fnitur a wolly good at analggerg the veraite and -the hon zuint a lunge amaunt of timis an the in edest lelts $D$ me ancwe iTIAN90, IV uar sharlot an 12 SEP $198^{\prime}$ fust ieffase hu lien oge sen wor hiderk M = troger auts occebent. It whe priwhed an "I IAN 90 . yis mught ehe D gane hes a rale. iter rhan no in व14-736-321. She goer by fayne.

ON $=0$ plowed $\theta$ hone youn emschajement and smppait. Theo uill lo goit cave for celebintion subeen sue ferd itw narm of tito Gather \% foreph upehurch a 1175.
sovendy yown Opitevanury
[ROBERT PALLLLTP MPCITURCNT]

$$
\text { JOIN READ } 4
$$

RES'D
21 marr 1997


PHIL UPCHURCH
p.a. BOX 387
wentzville mo

LAKEASAINT WAYUIN MO 63307-2240

NEW ADARESS:
TOHN UPCHURCIT

$$
\text { P.O.BOX } 368
$$

LUTEEVILLE AZ 85.34

JOIH READ 4.
R. P. UPCHURCH

6 EAGLES WAY LANE
LAKE ST. LOUIS, MISSOURI 63367-2240


JONN UPCHORCH
PO BOX 368
LUKEVILLE, A2 85341
Dear Cousin folle,
Shanle for sending, sue your seu addien os shourn ahone. we witl ve thof for all mailing to you is otec fputucd. Pleare note that on marling acbdur har chariged also-see evclosed shuet. I got trated of goung to tho poit appiri.

A for wn niult you and biz. I ad a very gosd sisit untt a Family thitory outfot in Tuson. They do fanily hitory moch for hire. As a tral case 9 have jirt aultorged (200) Them to dig out all of tor uphuch decosd in Bumswisk 10 , VA for us up At 1900. will see uhnt hiul of joh Dey do. They could enen bun up sambtiun on your ancestes josepts uphurch: I am sur he niar Thers it one
point. If tus search tirno ouk suell me may wre the russon outfit again and vefer otheos Dt then as vell.

I truit the sale of tho houre ment well and that you are continuring on your soad to reconery. Time can do monder for bto body.

It mas yoal $\theta$ see you and pleuse de stay in coct
(-) Simenly yaur Pliub Eyadunch
[ROBERT PICILLEP UPCAORCAD

JONN READ 4
R. P. UPCHURCH

6 EAGLES WAY LANE
LAKE ST. LOUIS, MISSOURI 63367-2240


$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { JOHN UPCHURCH } \\
& 1844 \text { E. CAMPBELL } \\
& \text { PHOENEX, AZ } 85016
\end{aligned}
$$

1:8 DECIC96

Dear Lowain folin,
Thanh for yaur rensual an the us for 1997. Yam commumeation rienerud sue thiot 9 mand D) serd you a remsed cuttine for yer past of the Uplliwh Funity which is exclosid.

We stix have not rientipiod tite factor of yove amastor fosepti 4 a akouct 1715. I hane noul cotheided informition on seneal dtromand of hir desecsbiaits and tho rintipications of he putteो would opresent a fantastr bvaletteragly, Nacyhe 199$\rangle$ ucill living ve. that prije.

In anig case ney recond an the foxphlil fanily ham become so extensim I devdod it aeuentor ny Niadet outliner. Thi har wow heen substantrally corupletex. I elected to treat foseph I b 1215 or if he nere a 5 tt querationlyplunch and ittur head of a clan. Thenloaganyid lisis
desendanis accordiry to subelare. Sice you bolong it presumed foseph u/snoch S: uphwurn Sublan i evclose a copy of lite 10 page Mroslit cuthine for that Grous. The pritt 4 page counst of Enoshs. $U$, hic chedren, grandchelfun and great grankchidun. Uhere descenkanto if great pravidchedrein cose huoun sty ase comered in corchuations Section ar shown liy numbur anttet. lythand sile of page. The fow continurian sectroni are enclosed. Thic now failane bive pubtiva for tho sat y Nij sanmanis, it doec selt prandie anytting in ted way of a divakthrough luit it ailown us to mock easily updald the detail.

If you haue nuy consition or addition Do thu maser oubline, I usurd he most pleased Po have tteni.

We have sour heen wi Nussaui liws yeare and thengs are presell in place. \& have setted down De concentacy a-n family hitory and on nanoir asper of on land in Monlfaniery $10, M O$. Shane an the list
of prejert it do the unittry of a bosk" Uphunds Ancestan-Seren Amevion Eenesationo". Shave a couple of chaptiod in diapt foum and hope ot make more progers in 1997. - Ban't hnom ewhen it uvill fiswile it

Sallaine and $I$ will the in Anyosin suhere I will attero Adrusang Board miting for the Desit Leguric shogrann. we vilit also enjoy secing on daugher Nelda o her family as they hane nom moned frem NV hock to Tusson. On Thice groulbide then are graming up fast as. are the frow here ur Murscai.
wot sel bet wusker for a mesy chuitinn and a Eseat 1993!
(i) Sinceuly youn Phit Upulums
[ROBERT PAILLIP UPCHORCWT]

JOHN READ $U$
MICFIAFI, ENTERRPRISFS
P- O- BOX 387
Wemtzvinie, MO 63385

12 FEB 1996
JONN R. UPCHORCH
1844 E: CAMPBELL
PHOENEX, AL 70816
Near Lousin Johen,
? suar in Arigona 6-10 FEB 1996 and had hoped to mint you. Homence, I carll coot localt a phone mumber ifar you and hevce cuar not able $\theta$ contant. The main punpare of the tuy war of poitrupili is : meetrey of Ato Ansoy Board for the pesert Legume Progrann of Mho Unexiunds I Aryaria. Same istra Sturs uar allomed for fanngy heotory moch and \& sam four consinc in Pio Mhonny Assa and une in Treson.

Ill nuxt he in Asyona on 23 AUGl996 for ansther medtry of Legume Progzam and may have bom for family hirtory work. If you are anaibale and intercts I wowed cove to sint of chat if we can woch it out. If you have a phove-jpiat-or 1 can alwnys wisto in aduance Hope you and biz are progenivy on your " Locatcos" Mojest.
(ن) Sincerly youn phil yscluwh
[ROBERT PHILLSP UPCNURCN

$$
\text { to dec } 94
$$

Deer Phil $1+$ SAltine
A most merry Christmas and a quant new year and New start?

Retirement is Great? - Die been buster then Ever was when I was working. know you will be the same-

Liz and I are splitting our time be tween mexico- Phoenix and white mountain lathe, -working: on all three houses - another year and a half and, $t$ will be just mexiro.and show lowSooner if I would just hit the lottery

You due allays welcome to come and visit either place, if you ever get homesiall for the South wast


JOHN READ $u$
MICHAEL ENTERPRISES


JOHN R. UPCHORCH
55 AN 1995
1844 E. CAMPBELL
PHOENIX, AZ 70816
bear cousin folen-
Thanks for your renewal on the 1995 UR and for your nice not ard invitation Ot nitid. I cast see how your can manage jughirg Three house in throes distinct locations, We were very divorganjed ar we hud to deal writ just tut location over a six month pernod. We ace haply nom of he in our sem hame and gt hove all of our "sup" at ane place. The basement is big enough that $I$ can have enenyturg praplely organized. We already love setriement lit'; as you indicate, the fucus lost like it mill heep ur fully onapied: I am today looking int foin small entorpisec os see if 9
mont $D$ implement then- There ace a hortubbert program, an annal program, a reals estate sales course and a human resources nentind. They are all intenstery we shall see what un e shall see.

We do hope to do same trave in due course and $D$ include some family history aspect. At present tho coly such Ens we have planned is for sext mai sullen un ontabervy plan os wist NC by car wet stope in TN. I do hame propersonal tupi in Po mock uncudry fanuay \& folly bug ot treason $\theta$ sere an Adwiong Board for tho Desert Legume Program..

If yen and sin trowel the way please plan to stop and see un. I hope we can make more progress on your uphench line in 1995 .

All Best for Ooh NemYear!
(()) Siviealy your Plica Valiunch
[ROBERT PHILLIP UPCHURCH]

JONN REAA $u$

MICHAEL ENTERPRISES


JOHN R. UPCHURCH
12DEC 1993
P.O. BOX 368

LUKEUILLE, AZ 85341
Dear Lousin fahn,
Thusier for your sensual on the 4 B for 1994 and fori your noto. It in good ot hear that your stay in Viexico contermae A be enjoyable. We will he sebinig from Ito ununcinty somethn in 1994 and mownig It Lahe Si fomir, no suhere $\%$ will contradue Do he astno in genealogy, farming, and othes matters.

Fividerg the fatcos foseph $u$ bea 1725 continuer of he an olyentod and a challenge. Me can sonsud either ly finding diad ufo oar luuldin sy a ciscumit and case ttiot is hehenabite. il nope me will suabe progpece. on the vin 1944
 siteverp avd soyputs. (0) sureuly youre Plid Plit Lsciunds [ROBERT PATHIP UPCWURENT]

Dear cuz:
Menny christmas to you and yours. Hope 94 will matle us oephans part of the C/an-

You dre dludys welcome to come to Mexico - I quewtoe, ts be ther thon $M O$.

Sincer ly
Qus

JOHN READ $U$

MICHAEI ENTERPRISES
PO O BOX 35804
TUCSON, ARIZONA $85740^{\circ}$

JONN R. UPCHURCN
Z2AVE 1993
P.O. BOX 368

LUKEVILLE, AZ 85341
Dear cousin fahn
I engoijed ove chat ublen your calles on 10AUG93. AX that time lmade a nset At chech up on your uphlunch lime as $l$ coned not recall off Dta top of my head tho devact. you an desended from foreptr $u$ h 1116 (vis), we prisume tho io tot sance foreph u who $i$ latè found in Rulterpard $10, N \subset$ and whore descendunt heranne alurdait mis TM. in the 1800 ', We have nod yeg heen ahle At identy oty futtet of forepcr u dul176. Hemener, for seneralyear $\ell$ hane lieen constuiting an oubline of Doo desendant \& Dive fosiph $u$ and e hune found suet ond few souver of miformation for the descendanit and a fair mumber of his descendand who are uillerg to prowide sifornatros on thien paits of ted ganirly. you ac one such

In fact $l$ nour hane a stach of unproassed levt dealing uutt dosundaint foxph. I hane read thow oner and hnoin ttiot they do not cantain tho debaile nennary Q identify tho fatton y foreph U. Wamenen, ar un fit more of st pieves of 100 puggle Ogette the lasien it nuel he Dt luied a case for to fatheो fosen enen if. it is curinsinusat. It has been suot a fern mantiof sive e home moched an thoo jorsph $x$ pazzle. Ix is hmo l war getan hach obix. There ore late of challengerin ut o Uphunch hostary project and i joit hane ot heep rotatry from ane is eno athes.

Yau will nato in tho cunent UB That me are dealing met shesmod $U$ who sur in Aubsfard Lo, NC Ote same Enos as foseph $U$. Domener, Dto doer not help much. I dan' 'x LWonh Thers पur inen chasly selated.
$-3$.
I trust your anargement Dt line in mexrio are usesting ong nell. One of our profersor har rebord and lines donun Absos and he seem A. lihe it a lat.

San't give upon us finding Th full sex y connectoor gor your line, We hiep mating all susto g brenhitorenghs, I alncayz assume ituax ne nill get eneystory swoched out sooner or lates. We havi unconered a huge amount in tho last Thw os four decader and rusult ace sith fortancain.

Let ne hear from yan again,
(i) Sinevely your Shir Unmburly
[ROBERT PREZLES UPCNURCA)
on foseplell aspeit. You hane abvady made a finarcial contuluitions. Le ot heep thirbing. Ihane hived somedne in salt Lake lity of dig ont some TN censur secors- which snay holp er bashtiads vito NC.

In the meantins if you can thinh of any may ot impune the moster Outlive for snoch s. U, Who uould he a step in too sight dicestors.

I appresiat your centiniod intivit in your llphlunch nentage and hope it mill lie reuarded ar timo joer ley.

All best and let me hear from yau.
sunuvly youn
[ROBERT PHELVEP UPCATURCATS

JOHN READ 4 Pro Box 368 Lulewill. Az

Dear Cuzan Phil:
Thanks for your letter. It of course excites me to hope the Enoch bunch of outcasts may be united with the family. I don't believe I have any clarifing detals except a few old addresses ind H's They might be of use in your travels.
Lot (my daughter Diane U Smith's address is
We (991) quod as of today- Tomorrow Queen Sable?
gel ph l you might drop her a line. -
I den definotely interested in helping and have plenty of free time. mexico is great for that. Please let me hour from you

Sincerely
So kn Read $U$ -

- I have original documents:
a) manalege Licence for Framers $u$ and D Lydia B. Judd - ms loansbono Illinois - doted 4 April 1899-
$\square+\square$ b) photographs of Francis and Lyalial sudd
c) Letter dated 6 Feb 191 l from Effie Hewry a to her cousin Lydia Judd $U$ - out lining $\square$ Lydia's geneology -
d) News paper clippings for death notices
$\square+\square$ Cor FRancis $u+$ Lydia t Judd $u$
- e) Lydia Judd U. Bible dated 1909 with
- Annotated geneoloay for her family
$\square$ f) Photo graphs of Joseph Hamiltow $U$ (2)
$\square+\square$ and Susan Hutsow $U$ and IDA Hutsow $U$.
- (leah)
- In Answer to your questions: by your numbers:
$\triangleright$ 1) Enoch so.
- a) unknown as to the initials
- b) I show married white co town. - you may
- be source of this - : merragge Lice on
- file marRiage Book 1938-81 page (23?) white Co Tenn.
- c) UNknown - I show tenn but no Support
- for this.
[7 2. For Joseph HAmiltow $U$.
a) I show marriage date 22 Feb 1868
b) 1) Owly wame I heve is Susan itutsow 11) birth place unknoww
ren) I show she died 4 wou 1876 (?) but also show she wes on 1880 Concus-
c) I show five childvew.
a) Finawers U - mother Susen Atutson
b) IARRIsow $U$ mother susin (birtlyerr Uwimat)
$\square+\square$
c) John $u$ mother IDA Hutson
d) NORA $\cup$ mother IDA
e) Lily may $U$ mother unknow $(t$ Birthdat UNKnown)
$\triangle$ 3. Fon Francis $U$.
a) Nove of my material shows tha In,tial $R$ -
b) died 18 Feb 1937
c) Lydia Joos U. Bonw melernsboro $I C l$.

Died - 1958 Hendersow TX buried mant TX.
e) 11 Joseph Judd $U$ boiw 2 sept 1902 in Aluin Tx
11) not sure but belive buried itouston $x x$ 111) manRied in Lalee Charlos $\angle A$ Bnou 29
11) Olympe MARAISL other items UNKnown
11) Neilu - Adopted - boen Dec? 1931

Last Address - 3222 Leyte
San Antowio TX - Phowe 655-3222

Neil was married wo childred that I know of-
$\Delta$ : e) Lucille (mi) U

1) died - - 1973
2) buried itenderson ix

A 111 Albert Lewis LANd born $\frac{S u n R y}{V A}$ dole Uniknown Last knowluing New port news VA in Conualent home.
$\Delta$ f) John wright $U$.

1) born mant TX - - 1913
(a) and wife sharon.

- when married unknowns
- Full maiden wame unknown. this was at least fourth marriage she had married another Upakuroh (Some) at least twine - Name Unknown sharon believed still living Last address 5504 Salem til Dr.
Austin TX 78745 Homie- Plows 512-447-343>- wether still good.
office phone 512-397-5726.
$\Delta$ 111) For John Rood 0.
- married 21 JAN 1978 - BATON Rouge LA.
: Cheryl Diane Willensow D born. 16 sept 193 〉 Jewuings LA.
: Diane Rene $U$ married Glean Smith other foots UNI now n
$\triangle$ Dines latest address Plo Box 1713
- Pagosa Springs Co. 81147 for details
$\triangle$ ? STuart ? Smith 11 oct 81 HAmmond La?
$\triangle$ ? Abigail? Smith 3 July 84 metairie LA?
A John Robert Uphiunch - all items unllnown.
$\triangle$ For George anne $U$
-     - full wame -
- bora Austin tx date unknown $\square \quad$ Lastaddvess same de shanow $U$.
- unmarried at last notice -

JOHN REAS $U$
MICHAEL ENTERPRISES
P. O. BOX 35804

TUCSON, ARIZONA 85740

5OHN R. UPCHURCH u gor gaechon
P.O. BOX 368

LUKEVILLE, AZ 85341
Dear Cousein folln,
some unput has heen secunid for yaur live aner tho lait couple of nonttu and $l$ hane firt furshed semoshing tho foseph u.) Enoch S. U Martè autine. Payer EI-ES ace endored for your use, study, conedioss, shaseing, ets. Also encloced ore four pager f questrovo. you can drade nuhili questione you have ansuers for or have source of got ansuen. we haue suade outstanding proycencen thid masth eutbive por your ancestor Enorh $s, u$ aud I hape nue can heyp up Whoे momenturi, ef comere The ling prise is $\theta$ identijy the foutor yf joseghs $u$ h 1715 . (vA). I nin comuniel sue vill. you newer hnow what enent will gene us a boost in the queit
tope Pis juind you engaying lypel

TOIN READ U



boar faker





 Funk - Texpawe
i cun rexdery fons -resin the espy of

 Dus keteno tope yax nerel infoy it







 sutherford co, 1 C. Itme hhely Thit ithe ewidenco
thee weed … in iritinenfirnd $\omega$ of it mamywhere.
 An trunsiveh $b$, iA Mobies froph ll wor
 bably as hand bo piond. you nown honow.










 I um wro campluming bent it reare


 yen
sownuly youn blaxe yelwerch

JOHN READ $U$

MK JOHN R APCHUKCH
GFCugo
HMDY $N$ IV 2JRD ST
PLAENTX, AZ 850:2
A-ar camine fole





 county, Tx yrtit on the Ohtahnma lesiden due
 Hethery undot focquex




年

Eingad \#ounirg youn oteit changen. blau thepf me ivisitmot.
bindifillaweh

JOHW READ U

$$
\begin{aligned}
& M R J D H N ~ R ~ W P C H U R E I I ~ \\
& \text { HYDY NORTH 2JRD SHEGT } \\
& \text { PHDEXIX, AZ } 85 D E 2
\end{aligned}
$$

Goan Camin falen,
, cestanly injoyd ceus livef tilephono canmessition fut uedssibung and wov plousd D hs able to tuhe jou $b_{\text {orh genesil suoce }}$ genenatore $D$ forepts $u$ $l$ sincins (VA) . Ganes a fater sue should is able $D$ exthish the faltion of This fosephu ard canpletd your "ene lvach to Neshael $A$, I b 1620 .

Then $n=$ "muder of odbitional detad ? 1 an thore untt goen sinhen we sneet in Tmeson as phoem. If ons neebberg no ble delogel 于uct a istule? 1 an proced $\operatorname{lo}$ sopply tome of these detahe triongh tew snad of fou derise. I -n tlo swontime detcile des the uphlunch Bublelin on suclasd. I hope you sull trecone a sobreutier.
 tow entiol an -my vaniox arthere for lue fresph u gamily. Tas a ment w for gour comabaither fansily.) tipe gou howe as ine jet romis of there olx cule.
i) For framus $R$. U

4) inciare or he leumed?
i) phere wen- Egobia bonnett fodedharn, when nin 1968 ded sit che ard ustare lumwid?
d) Fod ks nare juit fous cluidren?
3) For Susan $U$ (Dies of Fnomir K, $\Lambda$ )
A) whit wat lver full nome?
a) where dud the de?
©) wher in sho levrad?
il Fir foriph foildu
, H no thill hivir.
()) inhent unhere bid he muny?
c) vab t a thu pull morter nowe of he wife $($ - morenu) ont whent ustare born? Tell Eivir?
d) Iid he hame fuct deme ched. He adapol one?
(1) whit in the full name y Neil $U$, wher $*$ where bers? Authe many tione chiddren? Itodetach?
4) FOT Larolle $u$
a) wrderdert stiva no madle nume conect?
b) Till hairj?
c) when macruad?
d) Where manse?
e) Stw had no hulden-nght?
f) whit wes the fuell noume ftewer ford, when and untwee ham, stall living?
6) F.i foln wa fit $u$
":chien ded he dee?
011 inere $r$ he Curved
o) mhen a wher ded the nany?
a) vihen ard vehire wos fennie Mangoset ple ad bam? Still hiniog?
i) tod sho naw furt ow luds?

1) Fod foursef
2) when + where were you mosned:
3) Full s nane if yau former spove and whend wher wor she houn?
c) whent cuher war fahn kahest a borr. itelseifle?
d) when 7 where war DIANE KLNE 4 laem? Sill surgle?
》) O.d Gix hum goot tand chedien?
 fer can supiply sisll he apprevitt.
? boah forwal t hawn fram you ard hspe sue can sneet sehemeser it is mudtably conmerient. Ning Undwensty sunder

 whinin in guit off of Ina Road an The Golden Hent-ge ill ge fuxt mist of the Foothile Mall.

Nope $\theta$ heas flom jou
seviely yours
[ROBEKT PAFTLCTP UPCNUKCN]



Ton bantan faten,









ifo acoparel






 "



 m freneita $u$ it cratich le meng helfoffel
 ane the pered $1760-1320$-a, TA we



 Ae ena 1800-100. If fore ret foun oum A lexnn all thxt can be teannel whent thae Rorabituer and eqpenally on welalet
 fruntpul. y mopert taee a-s wobiver \% Momour -rait adaililile r-s Huse Puntier. if interest corld lie usele, teete, Gevit nevonde, uniten hotoner, eld. IX iri almaye мuse io haue foll copur A Atan
 Stio count houre en o, ch counk




1) Fat asphan mothen4


i) wice wn this exuri
2) whice dad the de?



A) whent asacth frull parider nume?
a) when wan tho lioun

Ai) wincu ded the die?
An! vetare $i \underline{i}$ the kemoriet?


1 A. X Row the k trand for
(i) pita war tydu bonneof fold baun, andiuhanen 1768 dad tho the?


it wha kil?
$\therefore$ Moloo fucumed?


a) uthen eit ne die?
-) Matare in he lemened?

1) whene et de be menny:



 detail. on her chaldsen $*$ aggee (ofnent?

1mian inven to de :
2) whiae danced?

3) $A m$ fatan $x+4 x+4$

 A.d hemang, mita w the full anembin



i) mhen art when weve chergh thasie selivenesondern
(4) For liwame bence bl
4) whew and unhue mainied?

A1) Foll mame of Gben smitit woll ulien arid undree $b$ and
11) 2, the hime any chithen? $*$ (fot tion)
d) Fit folm

1) mhen a where monied?
2) Fwse radiese tionda
A") Drent be howne ung efibthen

c) wht a hen phele mavae"?

() Iz The ottle muple if roll delab:




aimotice dean?
c) whem dud ? (10 $1 \times 15 \times x$ )
d) Wheve ded awd whe fownel?


Gwhen and ublued ham?
tithewen -ut bivelsos dud?
) riturat sh dut $\because$ o shed-crimext?

3) what wron hir full manei
A) whin wn tsos haru?
c) when in lys ched?
d) whers buren, wher del, where limeneid?
i) For Nora 4 (Dou If foreph ivanultanal )
a) whatiot then frall comanden ravine:.
ti) when in 1682 hanar and where liaes?
4) when in 1796 dred curf atiois ded?
 wounan 181 bown, wheo $\ell$ bin, whemín 1927 duel …l unbies dered
又) ad wh tawi ary chithen?

JOHN READ U
(T) NOTES OF JRUM mint DO RDU offere on $\rightarrow 19$ SEP88
$\triangle 1 a-d$ max, TX ERRNCIS $R$, 1$]$


Shoman had buen rand 3 thone lifoge
$1+3$ nd themes $t 0$ another $u$ sire hind some chadou lugrace the and folm wright. Shmen EEB Cliney
riance and 4 sin - 2 cluthies Nate: JRU-zupphed eester info-pg 4-9 Pq9-NC 1290 census put in camer fule
Hon u Mawn Jume co
Ind 2102 mat

$$
2102 \mathrm{mat}
$$

$$
\sin \theta 12
$$

「recid 19 SEP 88 Ch \#18.55 for $A B$ 1980-1988 suynel
f. Updwarh 19 SEP88

厂 focm R."
$14404 N i \quad 231 d s t$
phoenix, A2 85022
Noter lurought mector are
atoched an shes (2) +(3) a Hoched on shes (2) \$(3)
Recond loaned \& R Re
capeed ore ai ached or sheet (4) $\rightarrow$ (9)

Airplanes Flown, Land, Whiskey, Manure, Racing Forms, Used Tires, Fly Swatters, Used Barbed Wire
JOHN R. UPCHURCH SENIOR ACCOUNT EXECUTIVE . HORACE MANN INSURANCE (602) 264-3251
HOME 992-4992

Wars Fought Revolutions Started
Governments Governments Run Wild Horses Broke

B-15 80
B- $11-\sigma 1$
B- 9-82.
B. $8-83$

B- P- 84
13-8-85
B-7 86
B-6-87
B-6-88

There iteme dehneve ly ROL $\operatorname{son}$ offuce of JRUA an phoew an 22 SEP88
a 1) Francis " $R$ " is my Grandfothor
(a) I heve foond wo veference to " $R$ " on what it might siand for, manainge License cloes nol show " $R$ ". non does B,ble,
Bonn- Joly io, 1870 in me Leansbono $12 L$
(b) Burito manT MEXAS Dled Feb 18,1937
c) Lydia Bonnett Juds was bonn Feb 14, 1873 I dow't know whove she was bonw she died in Henderson Texas in 1968 wanet date unknown.
She is buried in mant TEXAS.
d) She had four chilalrew

1. Susan (Nobntoldlewame) B-Dec 31,1899 Alunn ix.

Died July 31 1908 where
2. Joseph Judd B-Sept 2, 1902 Alvin FexAs

D?
Houston TexAS
MARRIEX OIYMPE MARAISL NOU 8, 1929 1 Child Adopted NEIL B DEC? 1931 MARRIED No Children
3. Lucille (NMN) Upchuch

B- Oct $16,190 \mathrm{C}$ in Angleton IX
D Hendensow TX MARRIES in MARTRILAS 1940 to ALBERT LEWIS LAND B? Stilling Lewis was bono in surry virginia no chilalven
$\triangle$ 4. JoAn wriaht (my Fathen)
Bond Jan 9 l912 mART FENYIS

- DIED Febzl 1979 Temple Texas
a married LENNIE MARGARET READ MAnT TEAAS JUNE 71936
- ISON-JOHN RE゙AD 8 NOU 1934
$\Delta$
Lenne Ditid Denven Colorato NOU 261960 B'̈nied MART TOAAS
A) John wright manRiED Secons Time to SHARRON? About 1965 in Austin texas

1. Daughten Georgeanne born about 196 c

John REtAD UPCHURCH

- B AOV 8, 1934 ARCHER CITY TEXAS MARRIED SAlly RAE DE-SAdien manshall Texas 1 oet 1955 She was bonn in Shrevepont $L n$ 1 oet 1937
Divoreed 1976

Children DIANE Renće Upattunch
B-Jume 4, 195L - Tyndall AFB FM John Robert Upchunoh B may 27,1958-VAlDosta GA. MHRRIED CHERZYL DIANE WIlKONSON JAN 1978
Divonced 1984 no childven

DIane Rene marnIéd Glew Smith?
children STEWART?
Atbigale?

Divonced 1988
$\triangle$ John Robort married A Divonced

- Living in New Orlewns

American Henealoqy 929．1 I 5 ．pp．4iz －Prixcilla Upchureh 1818－1893
－．．．．． 1835 Tuner Pleceants
－$\therefore$ Hranville Co．v．e．＇． $\qquad$
－Ambuse upchunch
m．Elyaboth Hill
（Son 8）Michail repchiuch of

II Virqinia colonial militia－autho nojiei
A Brunsugé M Count m，Sept 1758

$\Delta$ William wechunch［wFLIAM，U，I］
A．Gohn up chuch Ep Jonn u，पt
IIL endert to A affell＇s List－Z VA．Soldiens
$\%$ miahael repchinch［micirAEL u，II］
Surry co，V．A．．．Foot soldion 1687
$\rightarrow$［MIELRAEL $U$ I曲
2．Michael repchurch pp 36 It 267
Officev or prevate in col．onaiel margan
／1，and or $15^{\text {ra }}$ vinginia Req．
Req．stoed may F1，1サフ7．to Tov，30，1718
MCQuiston Family Histony 229.2
$\triangle$ A．alice upchurch
m．zrank de Wrese check for date und piace（Pivis，IT／4

38


Marriages \& Death Notices in Raleigh Register \& North Carolina State Gazette 1826-1845


I picked up the above when searching other families.
－ABSTRACT OF NORTH CAROITNA WIITS－Old
Ms＿orlela Fave．Ne
— p－325 1787 UPCHURCH，WILIIAM，Sarah（wife；W1171am，Edey，David，Afal；Patty，and John；$\square^{\square}$
－Susanna Pennill（daughter）．
－ROSTER OF SOIDIERS FROM NORTH CAROITNA IN THF REVOUUTION p－ 464
－Name Rank Sum received Discription of Service commencement of
D Nathan Unchurch Private 79.98 ．
－pension Mar．4，1831．Age 74．Wake County，N．C．North Carolina Pension Roll． 1835
－State Records of North Carolina Vol．XXII Pages 55 to including 92．N．C．Rev．，pensioners
－Acts of 1818,1832 ，as reported by Secretary of．State to Congress in 18350
$\therefore \dot{\mathrm{p}}-587$
$\triangle$ 1580．Unchurch，Nathan，Privet．
$\triangle$ 1577．Unchurch，Moses，Priv．
－MIITTAFY LAND GRANTS
$-\mathrm{p}-310$
A No．3894．To Whom Granted，Charles Unchurch，Mri．No．acres 228．Service in months 30.
－Nov．21，1795．Iacation and to whom deeded and date of warrent．$\quad$ did to self．
－NORTH CAPOITNA REVOIUTIONARY ARTY ACCOUNT，VOI．X．p－231．
－The United States • ．To the State of North Carolina．For the following payments，made
－by said State to the officers and soldiers of the Continental If ne，thereof for depreciation
－and arfiearsfof pay for service prior to the list day of January，1782，in addition to and
－exclusive off the settlement made at Halifax in the years $1783,4, \& 5$ and at Warrenton in the
－year ．1787．
$\triangle$ No． 649 Name－Charles Unchurch．

- N．C．Riv，ClAmmy．Accounts Vol．Z，Old Series．Vol．10，Book 18 \＆19；Vol．11，Commissioners


A No． 649 Charles Unchurch．
Cf い
－Army AccBafis，Vd\＆．V．Old Series Vol．Sm L Book．No．11，\＆ 175 to 180
－Comptroller SINce Vouchers

－VIARRIAGES are a seperate search，$\$ 4.00$ per marriage per state，but I did check the marriages
$\square$ for John Dudley Unchurch．
－need one at a later date． I will tell you of the Granville marriages in case you might
－
ロロ Oct． 241866 John J．Unchurch to a Barnett．
■ロ 1799 John Upchurch to a Harris．
口 ロ 1803 William Unchurch to a Jenkins
－ 1840 Henry Unchurch to a Parrish
－a 1846 Martha Unchurch to a Grisham．
ロロ 1799 Caty Unchurch to a Huddleston．
There are -700 some Tennessee marriages for the Unchurch＇s．
venery co．Temp 1 ，
－a Narnia rypeluuch
$2200 \% 1851$ Martina Glower

Edgecomb 1840



Caters county 1840 Green county 1840 Guilford county 1835

North Carolina GuiIford county Settlement of Estates 1844-about-No mention of Unchurch or Schofferer names.

The above daces and names ware taken from the Norman fila libraryior by iris ipremence carver.

R良 Recollection of fohen $R$ U suit on 19 SEP 88

Jolumi fatter ment is Texar No $m$. John stonted Sthere in $A_{z}$ lut he pinided elsembure and not in Ay . Jolen is setoved uelts 20 gu of militay sensuce. He spend 6 year unt nanoir secset gon't agencer. He cuar in chargeg all thorace mann lnserand Agewt in AZ lut now hate ar jistan agent sellivig all hindr $y$ esurance sidenduah-hint nob to lurnener. tse engager in moterigg "deak" such ar linyiy and selling airploner osersoos (supluc lignot. He worlis nuts a fruend in Nogaler. the recenty mar in tho yar ents. He indialos he har lieen masied tinve. I lake it that he now liner alone.


[^0]:    Matthew Rainy, BARTHOLOMEW AND MIAL UPCHURCH. Witnesses--Matthew Rainey, Stephen Rainy. Proved 23 March 1778. Peter Pelham clerk of court.

    So, YES, all these men EXCEPT Daniel Burnet and Thomas Smith were neighbors in Brunswick Co. VA in 1777. (Daniel Burnet and Thomas Smith lived in Chatham County, NC.) Now what does this have to do with Michael/Myal dying in Brunswick in 1795? THE LAND IN THE DEED WAS IN BRUNSWICK CO., VA. The implication is that Daniel Burnet and his wife, who lived in Chatham Co. NC in 1777, owned land in Brunswick Co. VA at that time and sold it to Thomas Smith, who also lived in Chatham. Probably either Daniel or his wife had relatives in Brunswick Co. who left them the land, or one or both of them were from there. In any case, every name listed after the words "the whole joining" were neighbors in Brunswick in 1777, including Bartholomew and Mial Upchurch.

    Best regards,
    Nancy

[^1]:    ${ }^{1}$ Lists of voters in some of these elections were recorded in the county deed books. Only men over 21 who owned land could vote.

[^2]:    ${ }^{3}$ The personal property tax books for these years include a column listing men aged 16-21, and Sherwood falls into that column.

[^3]:    > Eagle1 wrote:
    $>$
    $>$.Nancy:
    $>$ Sorry about last night. I had taken my night pills and my
    $>$ info had been packed to take to Mexico. It is 5:00 in the
    $>$ morning and I may not do as well now, but here goes some
    $>$ of the answers:
    $>$
    $>$ NGS has not replied yet. All of the documentation I have
    $>$ is on the data sheet I sent you.
    $>$
    $>$ I do not have the 1850 census data. Please correct any
    $>$ data on my sheet.
    $>$

[^4]:    $>$ Dear John, $>$
    $>$ I just wanted you to know that I started laying the $>$ groundwork for the search for the father of Joseph Upchurch $>$ this week. I have a printout of the information sheet you $>$ sent, and it has been most helpful. You mentioned that the $>$ Utah researcher did not provide documentation, did the $>$ National Genealogical Society? I would like to know so that $>$ I do not replicate your documentation. $>$
    >That said, call me old fashioned, but I have to do this $>$ methodically (beginning with the most recent document you >are certain refers to your ancestor and working back, >documenting every step of the way with photocopies, NOT $>$ notes, to avoid errors) and I cannot work without the >documents, so I started in 1850 in DeKalb Co. TN with the $>$ census enumeration of Civil District No. 6, page 175. *As $>$ with all other records I access, I photocopied this document $>$ for you. This is the page wherein Phelix is found living $>$ next door to his father Joseph. Please be advised that there $>$ are errors in the information sheet you sent me that $>$ summarizes the work you had done in Utah and elsewhere. $>$
    $>$ The first error I found was revealed by the 1850 DeKalb Co. $>$ TN census enumeration. Your sheet says that Joseph Upchurch $>$ died in September, 1850; this is not possible, since he was $>$ alive and well in DeKalb Co. on November 16, 1850. We will $>$ need a death record, will, or estate record to know when he $>$ died. I may be able to furnish one as we have lots of $>$ Tennessee records. Would you like me to find this for you? $>$
    >Also, DeKalb County was formed from Cannon, Warren, and $>$ White counties in 1837-1838, not in 1827, as your sheet $>$ states. (Seventh Edition of the Handy Book for Genealogists, $>$ p.270. I copied the information on county formation along $>$ with a nice county map and one that shows counties for you, $>$ so you can see for yourself.

[^5]:    Sent: Friday, January 19, 2001 12:23 PM
    x $x \times x \times x \times x=x$
    Saw your question about Hunnicut/Upchurch. I have looking for father of Joseph Upchurch B 1775. I do not have John U. nor Elizabeth on my large chart. Do you know if John's father was, by chance, Richard U. B 1666? Maybe I have lost a entire line and that may be why I have looked for long.
    John Upchurch
    
    Cholla Bay, Mex

